

**Handbook of diseases of the ear : for the use of students and practitioners
/ by Urban Pritchard.**

Contributors

Pritchard, Urban.

Publication/Creation

London : H.K. Lewis, 1891.

Persistent URL

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/y8z4nesj>

License and attribution

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.

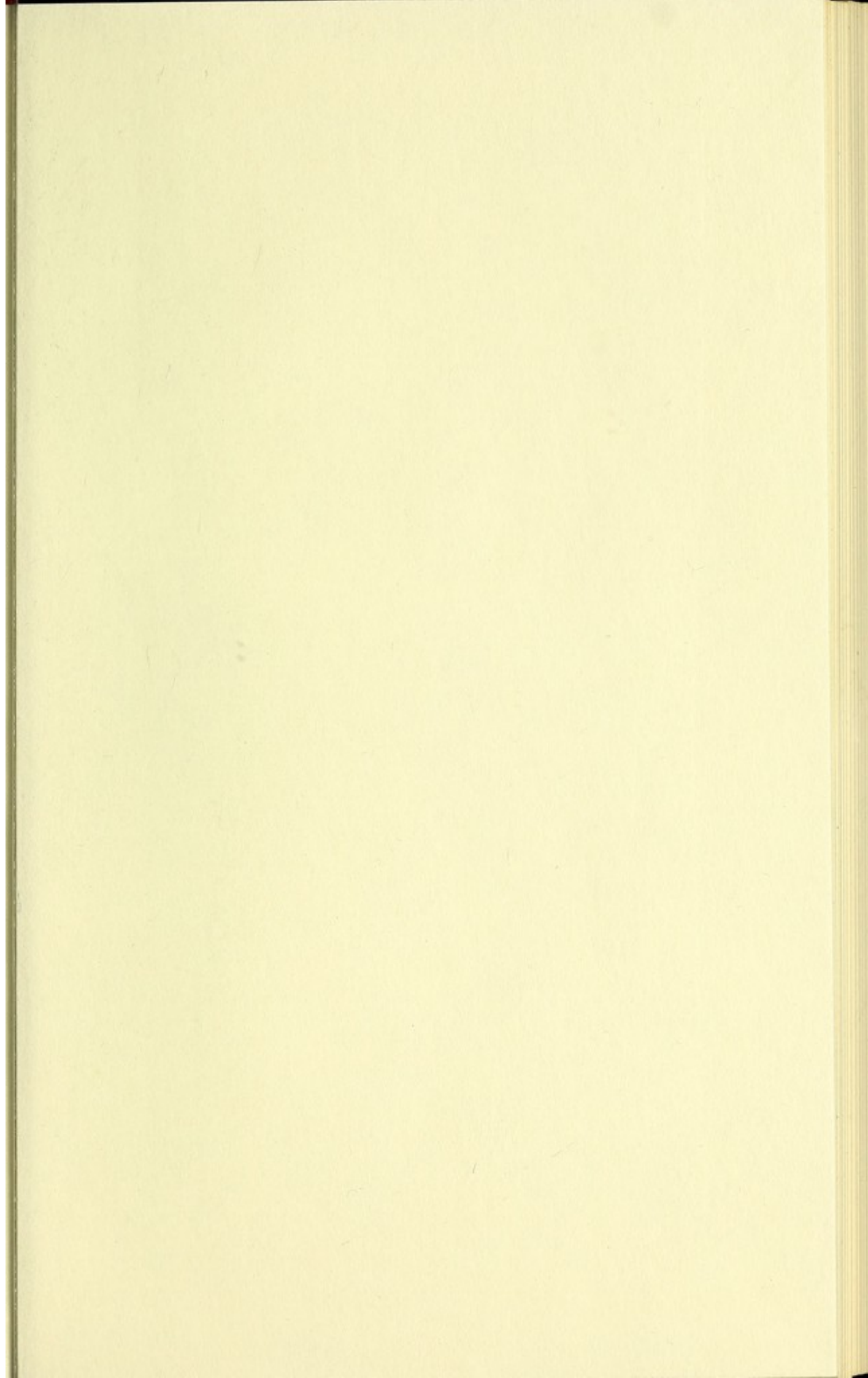


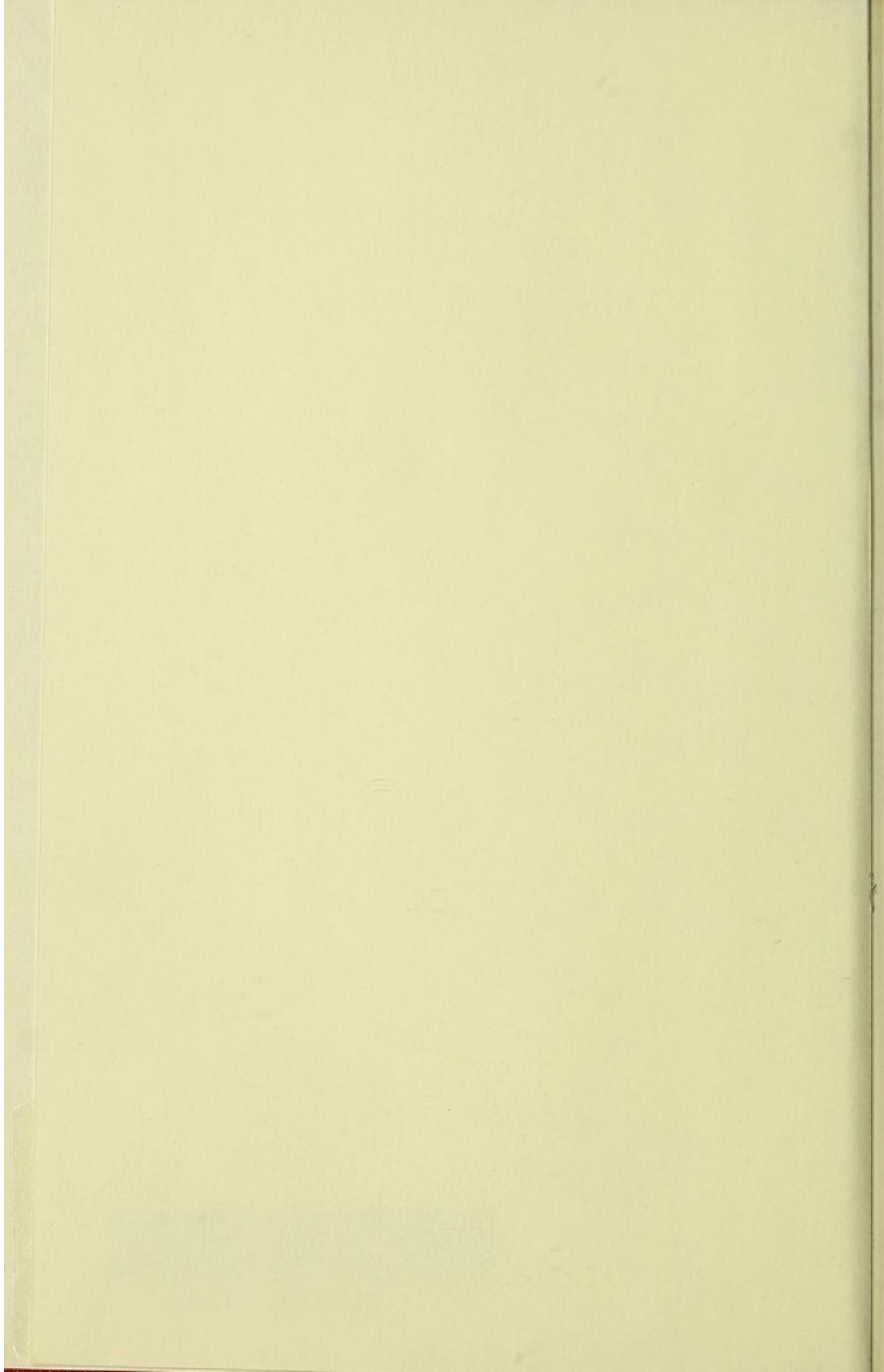
Wellcome Collection
183 Euston Road
London NW1 2BE UK
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722
E library@wellcomecollection.org
<https://wellcomecollection.org>

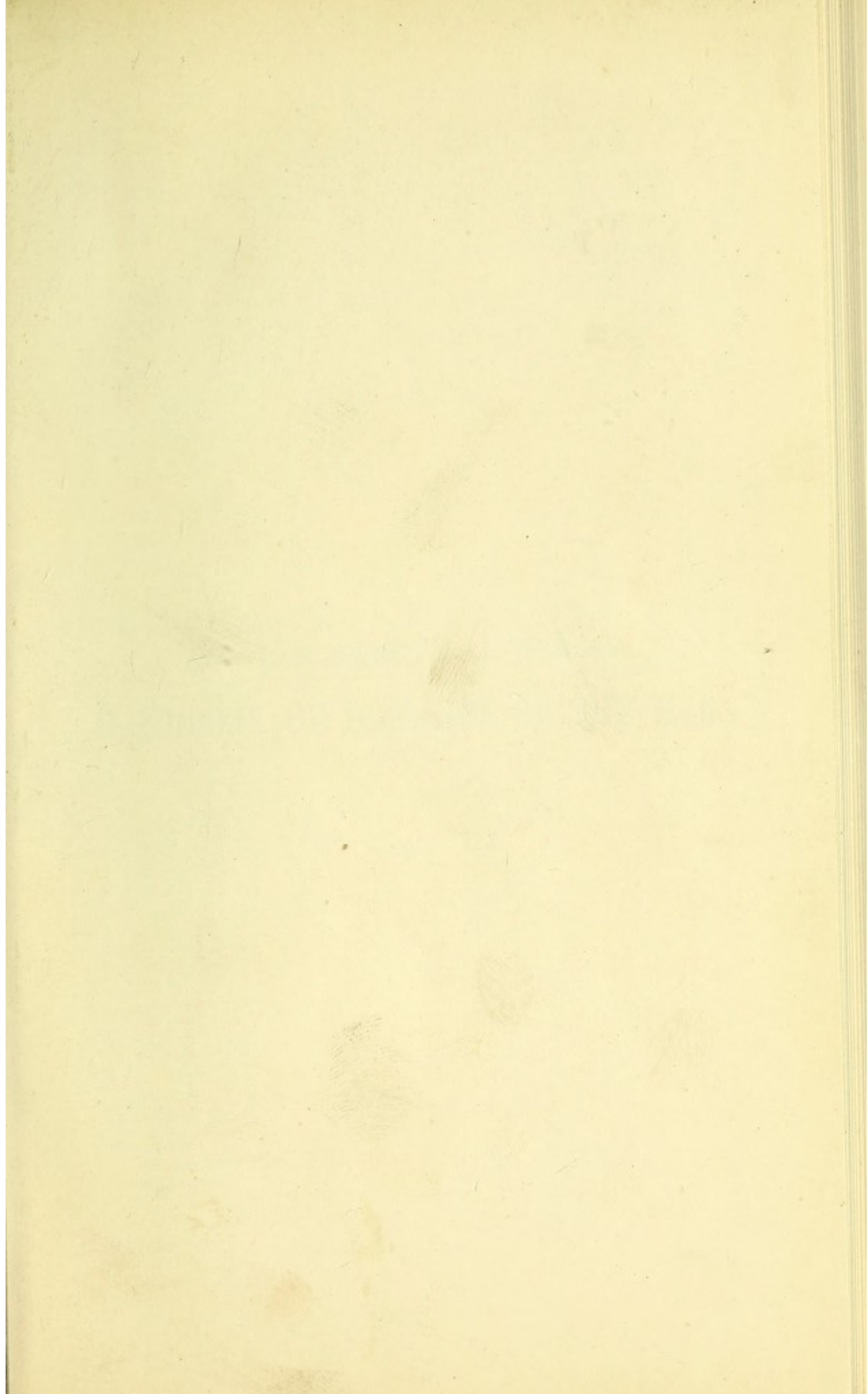


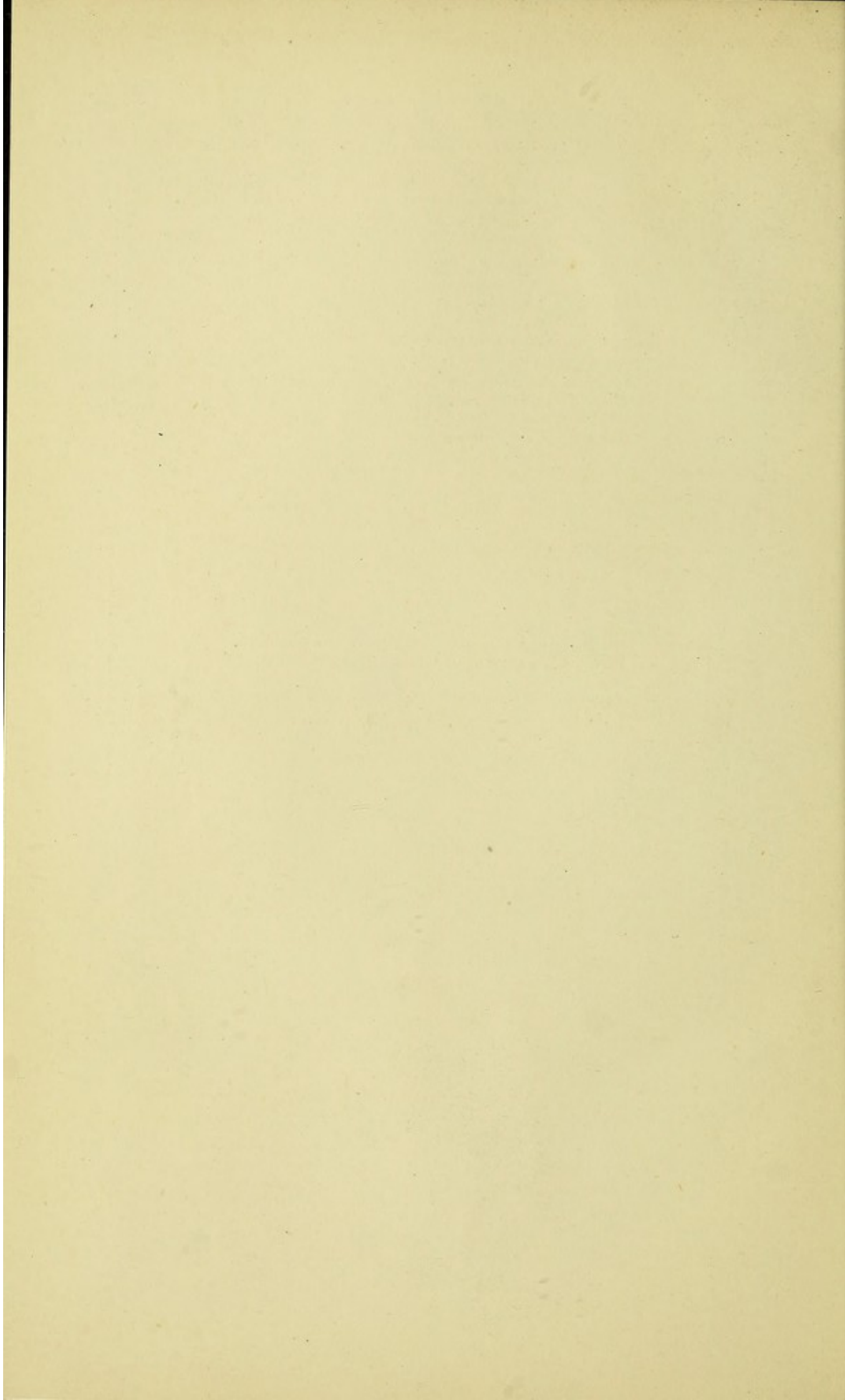


22101029622









LEWIS'S PRACTICAL SERIES.

HANDBOOK OF DISEASES OF THE EAR.

LEWIS'S PRACTICAL SERIES.

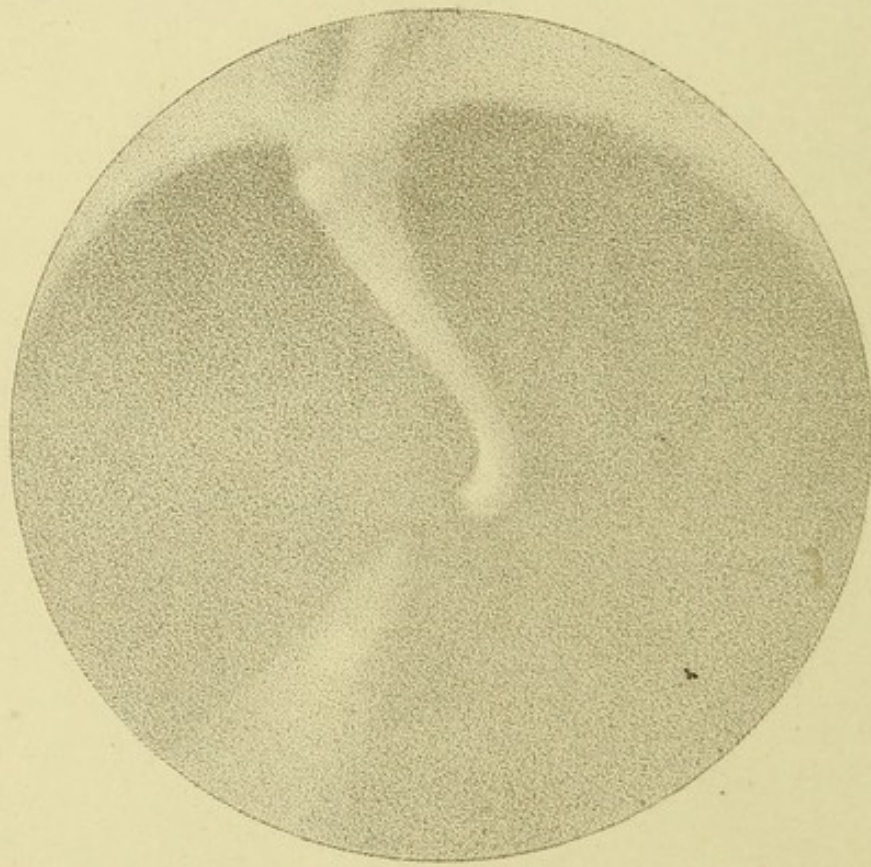
- HYGIENE AND PUBLIC HEALTH.** By **LOUIS C. PARKES, M.D., D.P.H.** (*Lond. Univ.*), *Fellow of the Sanitary Institute, and Member of the Board of Examiners; Assistant Professor of Hygiene and Public Health at University College.* *Second Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo, 9s.*
- A PRACTICAL TEXTBOOK OF THE DISEASES OF WOMEN.** By **ARTHUR H. N. LEWERS, M.D., M.R.C.P.**, *Assistant Obstetric Physician to the London Hospital; Examiner in Midwifery and Diseases of Women to the Society of Apothecaries of London.* *Third Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo, 10s. 6d.*
- ANÆSTHETICS, THEIR USES AND ADMINISTRATION.** By **DUDLEY W. BUXTON, M.D., B.S.**, *Administrator of Anæsthetics in University College Hospital.* *Second Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo.*
- MANUAL OF OPHTHALMIC PRACTICE.** By **C. HIGGENS, F.R.C.S.**, *Ophthalmic Surgeon to Guy's Hospital.* *With Illustrations, crown 8vo, 6s.*
- TREATMENT OF DISEASE IN CHILDREN.** By **ANGEL MONEY, M.D., F.R.C.P.**, *Assistant Physician to the Hospital for Sick Children, Great Ormond Street, and to University College Hospital.* *Second Edition, with Plates, crown 8vo, 10s. 6d.*
- ON FEVERS, THEIR HISTORY, ETIOLOGY, DIAGNOSIS PROGNOSIS, AND TREATMENT.** By **ALEXANDER COLLIE, M.D. (Aberd.), M.R.C.P. (Lond.)**, *Medical Superintendent of the Eastern Hospitals.* *With Coloured Plates, crown 8vo, 8s. 6d.*
- HANDBOOK OF DISEASES OF THE EAR.** By **URBAN PRITCHARD, M.D. (Edin.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.)**, *Professor of Aural Surgery at King's College; Aural Surgeon to King's College Hospital.* *Second Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo.*
- A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE KIDNEYS AND URINARY DERANGEMENTS.** By **CHARLES HENRY RALFE, M.A., M.D. (Cantab.), F.R.C.P. (Lond.)**, *Assistant Physician to the London Hospital; Examiner in Medicine to the University of Durham.* *With Illustrations, crown 8vo, 10s. 6d.*
- DENTAL SURGERY FOR GENERAL PRACTITIONERS AND STUDENTS OF MEDICINE.** By **ASHLEY W. BARRETT, M.D. (Lond.), M.R.C.S. (Eng.) L.D.S.**, *Dental Surgeon to the London Hospital.* *Second Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.*
- BODILY DEFORMITIES AND THEIR TREATMENT.** *A Handbook of Practical Orthopædics.* By **H. A. REEVES, F.R.C.S. (Edin.)**, *Senior Assistant Surgeon and Teacher of Practical Surgery at the London Hospital.* *With 228 Illustrations, crown 8vo, 8s. 6d.*

LONDON: H. K. LEWIS, 136 GOWER STREET, W.C.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015

<https://archive.org/details/b20412071>



Enlarged view of the left Membrana tympani
as seen through the speculum.

79763

HANDBOOK
OF
DISEASES OF THE EAR

FOR THE USE OF
STUDENTS AND PRACTITIONERS

BY
URBAN PRITCHARD, M.D. (EDIN.), F.R.C.S. (ENG.)

PROFESSOR OF AURAL SURGERY AT KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON;
AURAL SURGEON TO KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL;
SENIOR SURGEON TO THE ROYAL EAR HOSPITAL

SECOND EDITION, WITH ILLUSTRATIONS

LONDON
H. K. LEWIS, 136 GOWER STREET, W.C.
1891

PRINTED BY
H. K. LEWIS, 136 GOWER STREET
LONDON, W.C.

M20160

WELLCOME INSTITUTE LIBRARY	
Coll.	welM0mec
Call	
No.	WV200
	1891
	P96h

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

IN preparing a second edition of this book for the press, the whole has been carefully revised, a large portion re-written, and much new matter added; this has necessitated a certain amount of re-arrangement, but at the same time I have endeavoured to preserve the original character of the work.

The increasing attention which is being paid to the effects of nasal and naso-pharyngeal disease upon the hearing, has induced me to treat of these subjects in a separate chapter. For a somewhat similar reason, too, I have devoted another chapter to the consideration of the important Complications and Sequelæ of Middle Ear Suppuration, including Mastoiditis and Cerebral Abscess.

Of other alterations the most important are:—

1. The recasting of the section treating of Otomycosis, and the amplification of that relating to Exostosis of the Meatus.

2. In treating of the operations for opening the

Mastoid Antrum a detailed account of the methods which I have found most useful has been given.

3. Some of the illustrations have been changed and six new ones introduced, including among the latter, an example of *Aspergillus Fumigatus*; the Facial Aspect in a case of Adenoids (kindly lent by Dr. Cresswell Baber); the Intra-Tympanic Syringe, &c.

For much valuable advice in carrying out this revision I am indebted to my friend Dr. Frederick Silk, whom I also have to thank for his assistance in passing these sheets through the press.

URBAN PRITCHARD.

3 George Street, Hanover Square, W.

July, 1891.

PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION.

My object in writing this Handbook has been, not to give an exhaustive treatise on Otology, or even a digest of the many excellent works which are already published, but to present to my readers a practical manual which shall help them to recognise the various pathological lesions of the ear, to diagnose the different diseases, and to discriminate in the matters of treatment and prognosis.

As far as possible I have endeavoured to avoid controversial points, and to give simply the results of my own observation and practice. In thus, to a certain extent, limiting the subject, I have been compelled to pass by somewhat cursorily those operative modes of treatment which have proved less successful in my hands, although I am well aware that some of them are advocated by distinguished aural surgeons for whose opinions I have the greatest respect.

In the preparation of this Handbook I have received much kindly assistance from several of my confrères, to

whom I desire here to tender my hearty thanks; and among these I should like especially to acknowledge my gratitude to Mr. Cresswell Baber for his many thoughtful and valuable suggestions, to Professor Burckhardt-Merian for the original drawing from one of his Eustachian tube preparations, and to Mr. Arthur Kinsey for help in the chapter on the Education of Deaf-mutes.

URBAN PRITCHARD.

3 George Street, Hanover Square, W.

July, 1886.

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION	PAGE I
------------------------	-----------

CHAPTER I.

ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY OF THE EAR.

The conducting apparatus—External ear—Middle ear—The perceptive apparatus—Internal ear—Auditory nerve and nerve-centre—Functions	3
--	---

CHAPTER II.

METHODS OF EXAMINING THE EAR—OBJECTIVE AND SUBJECTIVE.

Objective methods—Inspection—The speculum—Modes of illu- mination—Introduction of the speculum—Appearance of the normal meatus and membrana tympani—Examination of Pharynx, Nose and Naso-pharynx—Examination of the Eustachian tube and tympanum—Methods of inflation— Subjective methods of examination—Measurement of the hearing power as a whole—Of the perceptive portion	26
---	----

CHAPTER III.

MALFORMATIONS, INJURIES AND DISEASES OF THE AURICLE.

Malformations—Injuries—Diseases—Tumours	56
---	----

CHAPTER IV.

EXTERNAL AUDITORY MEATUS — MALFORMATIONS,
INJURIES, OBSTRUCTIONS AND DISEASES.

	PAGE
Malformations—Imperforate meatus—Collapse of meatus—Injuries—Obstructions—Accumulations—Foreign bodies—Diseases—Inflammation of the meatus—Diffuse Inflammation—Acute and Chronic—Eczema—Otomycosis—Gouty inflammation—Syphilitic inflammation—Tumours—Exostosis	60

CHAPTER V.

INJURIES AND DISEASES OF THE MIDDLE EAR.

Injuries — Wounds — Explosions — Diseases — Catarrh — Acute non-suppurative — Acute suppurative — Recurrent acute catarrh	92
---	----

CHAPTER VI.

DISEASES OF THE MIDDLE EAR. (*Continued*).

Chronic non-suppurative catarrh—Treatment—Reduction of catarrh—Free supply of air to the tympanum—Restoration of the membrana tympani—Prognosis—Serous fluid in the tympanum—Sclerosis	101
--	-----

CHAPTER VII.

HYPERTROPHIED TONSILS—ADENOID GROWTHS IN
NASO-PHARYNX—HYPERTROPHIES AND GROWTHS
OF THE NASAL MUCOUS MEMBRANE.

Hypertrophied tonsils—Adenoids—Removal of Adenoids by scraping—Nasal Growths—Hypertrophies of the mucous membranes—Polypi—Mulberry Growths—Atrophy of mucous membrane	116
---	-----

CHAPTER VIII.

CHRONIC SUPPURATIVE INFLAMMATION OF THE
TYMPANUM, OR INTERNAL OTORRHŒA.

	PAGE
Symptoms and diagnosis—The character of the pus—Perforation—Relation of perforation to the loss of hearing power—Treatment of Otorrhœa—Intra-tympanic injections—The artificial membrana tympani	132

CHAPTER IX.

COMPLICATIONS AND SEQUELÆ OF CHRONIC SUP-
PURATIVE CATARRH.

Granulations and polypi—Loss of ossicles—Periostitis, otitis, caries and necrosis—Facial paralysis—Mastoiditis, superficial and deep—Opening the mastoid antrum—Cerebral complications—Meningitis—Cerebral abscess—Pyæmia—Subdural abscess	152
--	-----

CHAPTER X.

DISEASES OF MIDDLE EAR. (*Continued*).

Neuralgia—Specific affections—Rheumatism and Gout—Syphilis—Hæmorrhagic effusions—Carcinoma—Obesity	178
--	-----

CHAPTER XI.

DISEASES OF THE PERCEPTIVE APPARATUS.

Nerve-centre and auditory nerve—cerebro-spinal meningitis—fevers—cerebral tumours—fracture of the skull—congenital malformations—Affections of the internal ear—Pressure on the fluid of the labyrinth—Inflammation—Syphilis—Mumps—The effect of drugs—Ménière's disease—Boiler-maker's deafness—Senile changes	183
---	-----

CHAPTER XII.

	PAGE
EDUCATION OF DEAF-MUTES—ARTIFICIAL AIDS TO HEARING	201

CHAPTER XIII.

HEARING BETTER IN A NOISE — TINNITUS AURIUM—EAR COUGH	210
--	-----

APPENDIX.

Formulæ, etc.	219
-----------------------	-----

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

FRONTISPIECE—The membrana tympani.

FIG.	PAGE
1. The auricle	4
2. Section through external meatus, tympanum, etc.	5
3. Diagrammatic view of auditory apparatus	6
4. Dissection showing tympanic cavity	10
5. Section of cartilaginous portion of Eustachian tube	13
6. Transverse section of the macula acustica	18
7. Section through centre of cochlea	20
8. Transverse section of the lamina spiralis membranacea	21
9. Long ear speculum	28
10. Short ear speculum	28
11. Operating speculum	29
12. Dilating speculum	30
13. Siegle's pneumatic speculum	30
14. Benzoline lamp	32
15. Trouvé's photophore	33
16. Brunton's auriscope	34
17. Politzer's bag	41
18. Eustachian catheters	43
19. Gardiner Brown's tuning fork	52
20. Meatus tube	61
21. Nozzle of ear syringe	66
22. Guye's forceps	73
23. Lister's hook	74
24. Aspergillus fumigatus	83
25. Trephine and Drill for exostoses	89
26. Perforator for membrana tympani	98
27. Kerr's chloride of ammonium inhaler	106
28. Basdon's inhaler	107

FIG.		PAGE
29.	Spade guillotine	118
30.	Facial aspect in adenoid vegetations	122
31.	Various forms of perforation	136
32.	Clarke's douche	144
33.	Intra-tympanic syringe	145
34.	Artificial tympana	148
35.	Forceps for introducing artificial tympana	149
36.	Toynbee or Hinton's polypus forceps	158
37.	The polypus snare	159
38.	Mastoid perforator	172
39.	Basdon's nasal irrigator (Appendix)	222

DISEASES OF THE EAR.

INTRODUCTION.

THE auditory apparatus is concerned with two entirely distinct functions, *hearing* and *equilibration*; and disease or lesion of any of its parts will affect either the one or the other, or both. It is the former, however, which is the more frequently impaired, for the simple reason that whereas almost the whole of the apparatus is devoted to the function of hearing, only a very small portion is taken up with that of equilibration.

The most common symptom of diseases of the ear is deafness, partial or complete, or, in other words, *diminution* or *loss* of hearing power; and next to that in frequency is tinnitus (noises in the ear) which may be described as *disturbance* of hearing power.

Before entering into a description of the various forms of disease, it will be necessary to consider the anatomy and physiology of the several parts of this auditory apparatus, although it does not come within the scope of this handbook to enter into all minute particulars. We will, therefore, content ourselves with giving a general description only, with especial regard to points of pathological importance, and refer our readers to Politzer's *Diseases of the Ear*, Quain's *Anatomy*, Foster's *Physiology* and Retzius' *Das Gehörorgan der Wirbel Thiere* for a more detailed account.

The human auditory apparatus may be most con-

veniently divided, for our present purpose, into two parts:—

1. *The conducting apparatus.*—Consisting of the external ear (auricle and meatus) and the middle ear (tympanum, Eustachian tube and mastoid process).

2. *The perceptive apparatus.*—This, the essential portion, is made up of the internal ear or labyrinth (containing the nerve endings); the auditory nerve or portio mollis of the 7th cranial nerve; and the auditory centre, which is that part of the brain from which the nerve takes its origin.

The perceptive apparatus, although the more important part of the whole, would be of but little use without the conducting portion, for the simple reason that the nerve-endings are bathed in fluid; therefore sound waves, passing from the gaseous medium (the atmosphere) to the fluid one (the epilymph), would be almost entirely reflected and lost unless there were some means whereby they might be picked up and transmitted. This duty is performed by the membrana tympani and the chain of ossicles, the essential parts of the conducting apparatus.

Equilibration.—The posterior portion of the internal ear or labyrinth, which comprises the semicircular canals and utricle is, in all probability, devoted to the second and minor function of the organ, equilibration, or the sense of motion and equilibrium.* The nerve fibres of this posterior portion form part of the portio mollis and pass through the cerebellum. Disturbance of any of these parts gives rise to those peculiar phenomena known as auditory vertigo or Ménière's symptoms.

* Some recent researches made by Steiner and Ewald seem to throw a doubt upon this function of the semicircular canals, but their observations have yet to be confirmed.

CHAPTER I.

ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY OF THE EAR.

CONDUCTING APPARATUS.

THE conducting apparatus, as already stated, consists of:—

1. External ear. Auricle; external meatus.
2. Middle ear. Tympanum and contents; Eustachian tube; mastoid cells.

For pathological purposes the whole conducting apparatus may be considered as a tube leading from the side of the head to the pharynx, but divided into two *culs-de-sac* by the membrana tympani; the outer one (the external ear) lined with skin, the inner (middle ear) lined with mucous membrane and continuous with the pharynx.

It must be borne in mind that this tube passes through the bones of the skull and is, in several places, only separated from the cranial cavity by a thin layer of bone; hence the danger of extension of ear disease to the brain.

The External Ear.—The external ear, the outer portion of this tube, consists of the auricle and the external meatus.

The auricle (fig. 1), which may be likened in form to a flattened or crumpled-up funnel, is composed of a skeleton of elastic cartilage covered by skin. The elasticity of this cartilage is an important point, for if the auricle had a bony framework, or even one of hyaline cartilage, it would, from its exposed position, be very liable

to fracture. The skin is closely adherent to the anterior surface of the cartilage, but on its posterior side it is somewhat loosely attached by means of areolar tissue. It will be seen, when we come to discuss the treatment of hæmorrhage and hæmatoma, that this close adherence of the skin to the anterior surface of the cartilage is a point which must be taken into consideration by the surgeon.

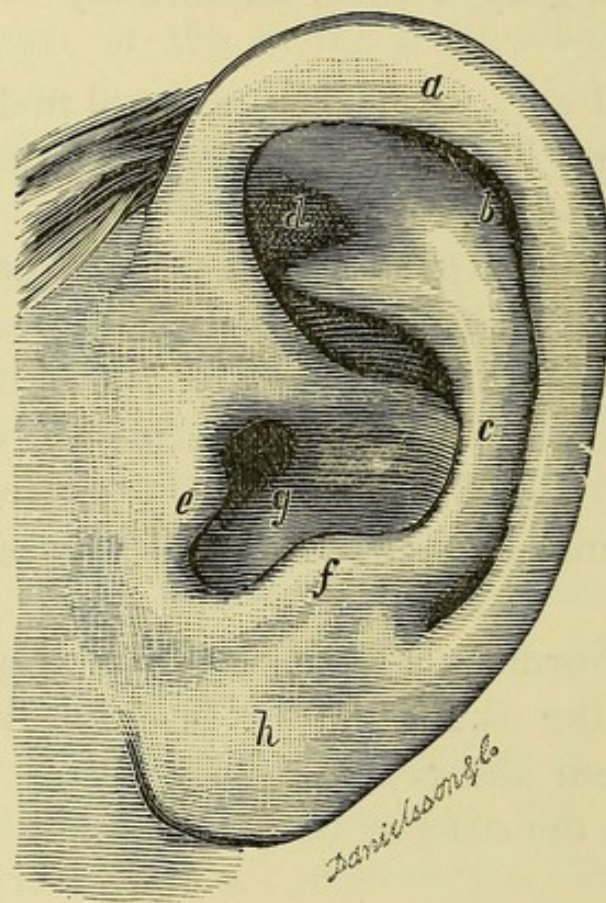


FIG. 1.—The Auricle.

a. Helix ; *b.* fossa of helix ; *c.* anti-helix ; *d.* fossa of anti-helix ; *e.* tragus ; *f.* anti-tragus ; *g.* concha leading to the external meatus ; *h.* lobe.

The lower portion of the auricle (the lobe) is destitute of cartilage, and is made up of loose areolar tissue and fat between the two layers of cutis. This absence of cartilage makes it possible for the part to be pierced for earrings with impunity, which would not be the case if the perforation had to be made through cartilage.

The skin covering the lobe and the inner surface of the concha is freely supplied with sebaceous glands; these are liable to be converted into sebaceous cysts.

The tragus (the prominence in front of the meatus)

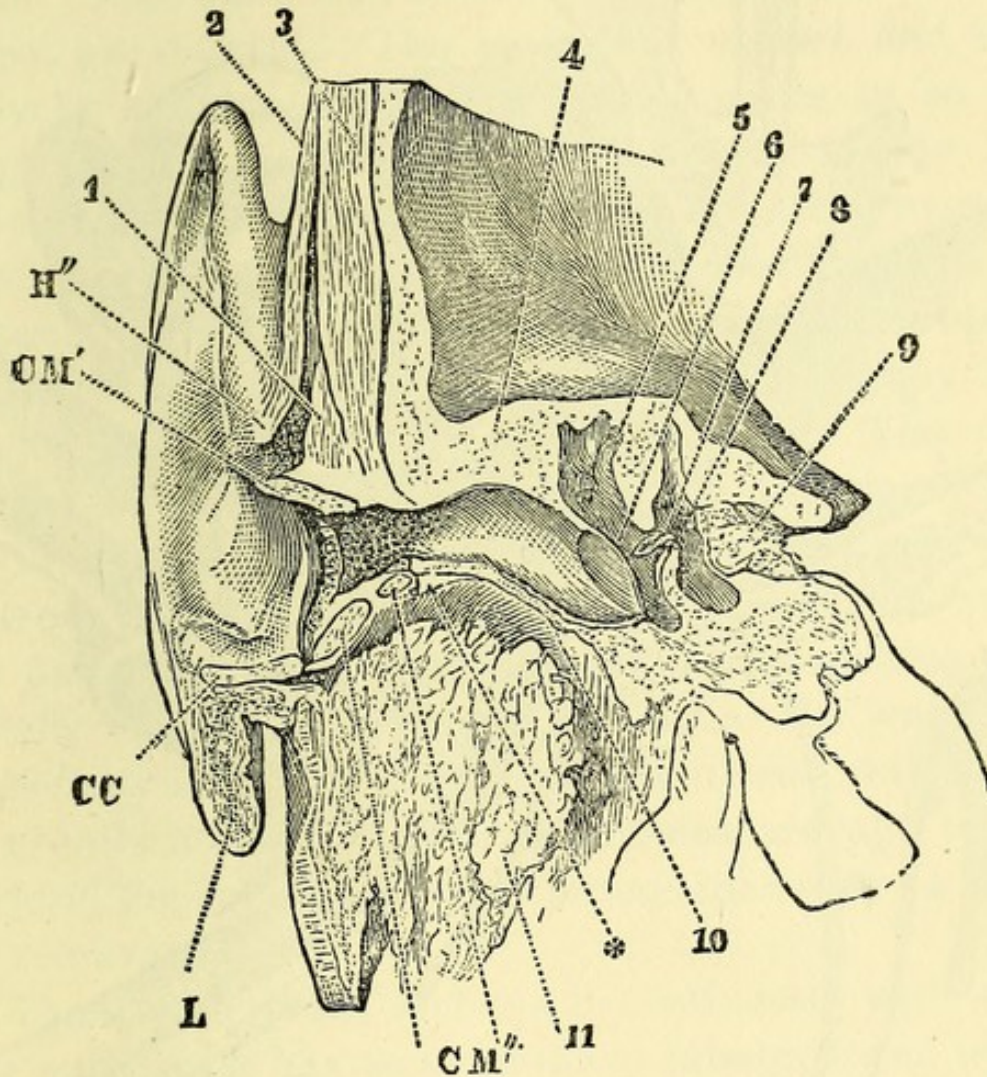


FIG. 2.—Section through external meatus, tympanum and internal ear, showing the actual form and relations of the parts, (after Henle). CC. Cartilage of auricle. Cartilaginous meatus; CM'. roof, CM''. floor. H''. Spine of helix. L. Lobe of auricle. * Fibrous border of osseous meatus. 1. Epicranius temporalis muscle. 2. Levator auricularis. 3. Temporal muscle. 4. Roof of osseous meatus. 5. Cavity of the tympanum. 6. Membrana tympani. 7. Stapes. 8. Vestibule. 9. Internal meatus and acoustic nerve. 10. Floor of osseous meatus 11. Parotid gland.

is covered on its posterior surface with a tuft of hairs. These hairs occasionally help to form accumulations which obstruct the meatus.

The cartilage of the auricle is continuous with that forming the outer portion of the meatus, and is attached to the temporal bone by fibrous ligaments. There are

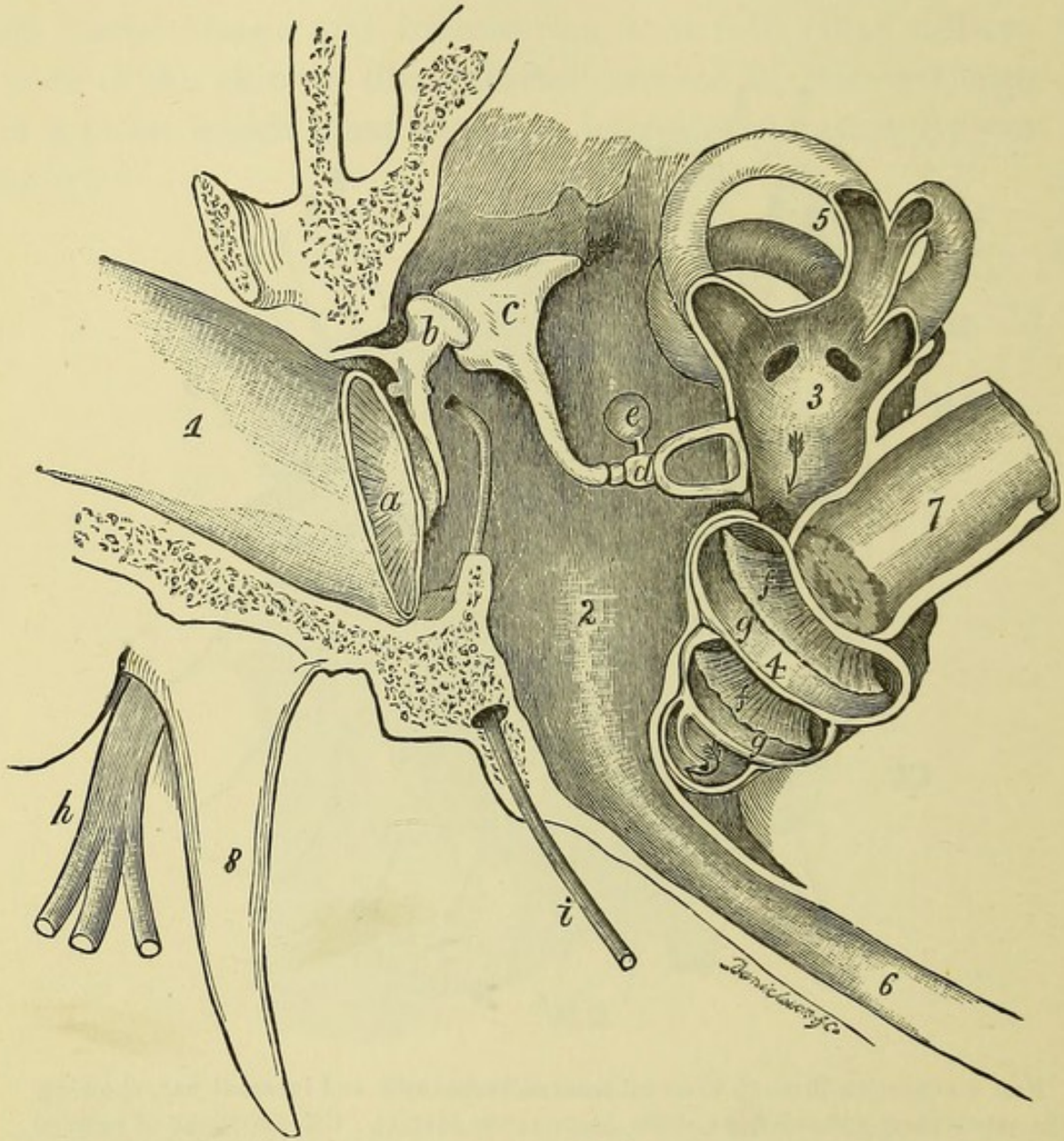


FIG. 3.—A diagrammatic view of the auditory apparatus. 1. External meatus. 2. Tympanic cavity. 3. Vestibule. 4. Cochlea. 5. Semi-circular canals. 6 Eustachian tube. 7. Internal meatus for the auditory nerve. 8. Styloid process. *a.* Membrana tympani; *b.* Malleus; *c.* Incus; *d.* Stapes; *e.* Pyramid containing stapedius muscle; *f.* Scala tympani; *g.* Scala vestibuli; *h.* Portio dura. *i.* Chorda tympani.

numerous small ligaments and bands of muscular fibres connected with the cartilaginous skeleton, but these are

of no pathological interest and therefore do not need further mention.

External meatus.—The external auditory meatus is a tube leading from the auricle to the membrana tympani, varying somewhat in length, but averaging about one inch. The outer third is cartilaginous, the inner two thirds are osseous. The meatus is curved, and indeed may be said to describe a double curve, so as to be higher in the middle; this curvature is chiefly in the cartilaginous portion and may be straightened by traction of the auricle upwards and backwards. The direction of the meatus is inwards; first a little upwards and backwards, and then forwards and slightly downwards, varying in different individuals. The calibre of the meatus varies somewhat. It is largest in the cartilaginous portion, diminishes in the first part of the osseous meatus and then enlarges again. The narrowest part, *isthmus*, is about midway in the meatus, and is chiefly due to elevation of the floor. In some cases, especially in patients of a gouty diathesis, this elevation is greatly increased. Foreign bodies are apt to lodge beyond the isthmus, and in consequence may be difficult of removal.

The cartilaginous skeleton is continuous with that of the auricle; it has an incomplete tubular form, the tube being completed by fibrous tissue. The floor presents two transverse fissures—fissures of Santorinus—which are filled in with fibrous tissue and serve to give greater mobility to the auricle. This cartilaginous tube is attached to the rough margin of the osseous part by fibrous tissue.

The osseous portion is formed chiefly of a curved plate of bone, the vaginal process, developed from the separate tympanic bone of the fœtus. This curved

plate is not complete at its upper part near the tympanum, the space being filled with fibrous tissue; and this deficiency in the bony wall allows suppurative inflammation to pass between the vaginal and mastoid processes, so as to appear as a superficial mastoid abscess, to be described later on. At the end of the bony meatus is a shallow groove incomplete at its upper part, into which the membrana tympani is inserted. The membrana tympani which divides the meatus from the tympanic cavity is set at an angle of about 55° with the floor, forming a correspondingly obtuse angle with the roof (so that the floor is longer than the roof).

It is important to remember that there is practically no osseous meatus in the infant, this being an after development; and that the entrance to the cartilaginous meatus is very narrow, which constriction occasionally persists in the adult.

The meatus is lined with skin which gets thinner and thinner as we proceed inwards, and in the osseous portion it is intimately connected with the periosteum. In the cartilaginous portion there are numerous soft hairs and special ceruminous glands which secrete the ear wax; while in the osseous part there are but few hairs, and the ceruminous glands are only found along the posterior and upper wall.

Middle Ear.—The *membrana tympani* divides the meatus from the tympanic cavity. It is not quite circular in form, but slightly oval, with a mean diameter of $\frac{1}{3}$ inch, and resembles gold-beaters' skin both in appearance and thickness. It is inserted at an angle of 55° in the ring-like groove at the end of the meatus, as already stated, and is retracted at its centre so as to be concave; but this is not a regular cup-shaped concavity,

for about midway between the retracted centre and the circumference it is slightly convex.

The membrana tympani, although so very thin, is composed of three layers, the outermost one being cutaneous (modified skin containing no hair follicles) and continuous with the skin of the meatus; the innermost layer is modified mucous membrane with a single layer of tessellated epithelium. Both the cutaneous and mucous layers are well supplied with blood vessels and nerves. The middle layer or membrana propria consists of fibrous tissue. There are two layers of fibres; the outer, the fibres of which radiating from the centre to the circumference, are attached to the tip of the handle of the malleus; and the inner, which consists of circular fibres. The long handle of the malleus is thus embedded in the membrana tympani.

At the upper part where the bony groove is deficient, this membrana propria is also wanting, and thus we have a small triangular portion of the membrane that is not so tense as the rest. This is called the membrana flaccida or Shrapnell's membrane, and in some extremely rare cases a small foramen is normally found in this position.*

The tympanum.—The tympanum (fig. 4) is an irregular bony cavity somewhat wedge-shaped in form, with its edge downwards. Its broad outer wall is partially formed by the membrana tympani. Anteriorly it is prolonged into the Eustachian tube, posteriorly and superiorly it opens into the antrum (the first of the mastoid cells). The roof is formed by a more or less thin plate of bone which separates the tympanum from

* The existence of this foramen, except as a result of disease, is doubted by many authorities.

the cranial cavity. This is sometimes very thin, and in rare cases even wanting; hence there is considerable danger of disease extending upwards from the tympanum to the meninges.

The broad inner wall presents, just behind the opening of the Eustachian tube, a rounded projection called the promontory (with grooves on it for the tympanic plexus); posterior to and above this is the fenestra ovalis, filled in by the foot-plate of the stapes; and

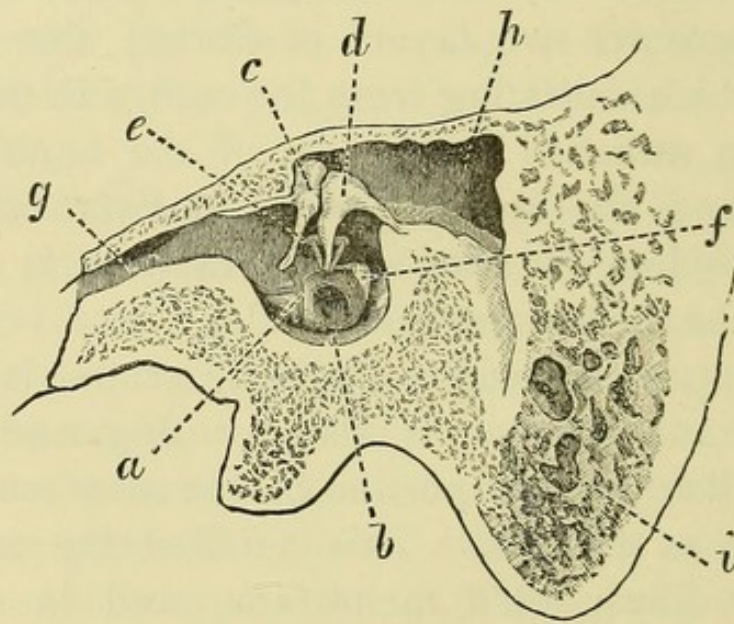


FIG. 4.—Dissection showing the tympanic cavity, the outer wall with membrana tympani having been removed. *a.* Promontory, with nerve plexus upon it; *b.* fenestra rotunda; *c.* malleus; *d.* incus; *e.* stapes; *f.* pyramid with tendon of stapedius muscle; *g.* Eustachian tube; *h.* antrum or first of the mastoid cells, large and freely communicating with the tympanic cavity, as is frequently the case; *i.* mastoid cells.

below, the fenestra rotunda with its membrane stretched over it. Further back we find a small conical projection called the pyramid; this contains the stapedius muscle, the tendon of which passes through a perforation at the apex, and is inserted into the stapes. The aqueductus Fallopii, containing the portio dura, is seen as a rounded ridge projecting into the tympanic cavity at the upper and posterior part of this inner wall, con-

stricting the entrance to the antrum, and then passing downwards forms a posterior relation. Another muscle, the tensor tympani, arises in a tube above and parallel to the Eustachian tube, and makes its way along the upper surface of this wall, its tendon passing at right angles round the edge of a curled bony process—the *processus cochleariformis*--and is inserted into the handle of the malleus.

The ossicles in the adult are three in number; the malleus, incus and stapes.

The malleus consists of a body, neck, a long handle (inserted between the layers of the *membrana tympani*), a short process, and a long slender one called the *processus gracilis*. The body presents a rounded head for articulation with a corresponding cavity in the adjoining bone, the incus, this articulation being a true one.

The incus, shaped like a molar tooth, consists of a body and two processes. The body, as before stated, articulates with the malleus, and the end of the longer of the two processes with the stapes. The shorter process is fastened by means of a ligament to the posterior wall of the tympanum.

The heads of these two ossicles with the mucous membrane covering them, together with the prominence of the *aqueductus Fallopii*, practically cut off the upper and posterior portion of the tympanum.

The stapes is stirrup-shaped as its name implies. Its head articulates with the incus, and the foot plate is fixed into the *fenestra ovalis* by an annular ligament.

The *chorda tympani* nerve enters the tympanum by a small opening just behind the *membrana tympani*, passes across it rather above the middle (between the long handle of the malleus and the long process of the incus) and disappears by a similar opening in front of the *membrana tympani*.

The cavity of the tympanum contains air supplied to it by the Eustachian tube, and is lined with mucous membrane continuous with that tube. The epithelium of this mucous membrane varies considerably according to its position, from the ciliated columnar variety near the Eustachian tube to the single layer of tessellated epithelium, already described as forming the inner layer of the membrana tympani.

Pathologically it is most important to bear in mind, (*a*) that this mucous membrane is continued over the ossicles as well as over the cavity generally, for probably the chief cause of deafness in chronic middle ear catarrh proceeds from the thickening of the mucous membrane of the ossicles and the consequent impairment of their mobility; (*b*) that the folds produced by reflections of this mucous membrane form pockets, which occasionally become the sites of localised collections of inflammatory products; (*c*) that this mucous membrane is in some parts in such intimate connection with the periosteum of the bone, that the two together form a single membrane, hence the tendency of middle ear suppuration to involve the bone.

Eustachian tube.—The Eustachian tube leads from the naso-pharyngeal space to the tympanum, and is nearly one inch and a half long.

The pharyngeal end, the cartilaginous portion, is composed of cartilage and fibrous tissue, and forms about two-thirds of the tube; the remaining one-third, the osseous portion, passes through the temporal bone parallel, and in close relation to the floor of the cranial cavity.

The cartilaginous portion is shaped like a flattened funnel, with its large end opening into the pharynx and its small end backwards. The inner wall is formed by

a plate of cartilage curled round at the top, and the

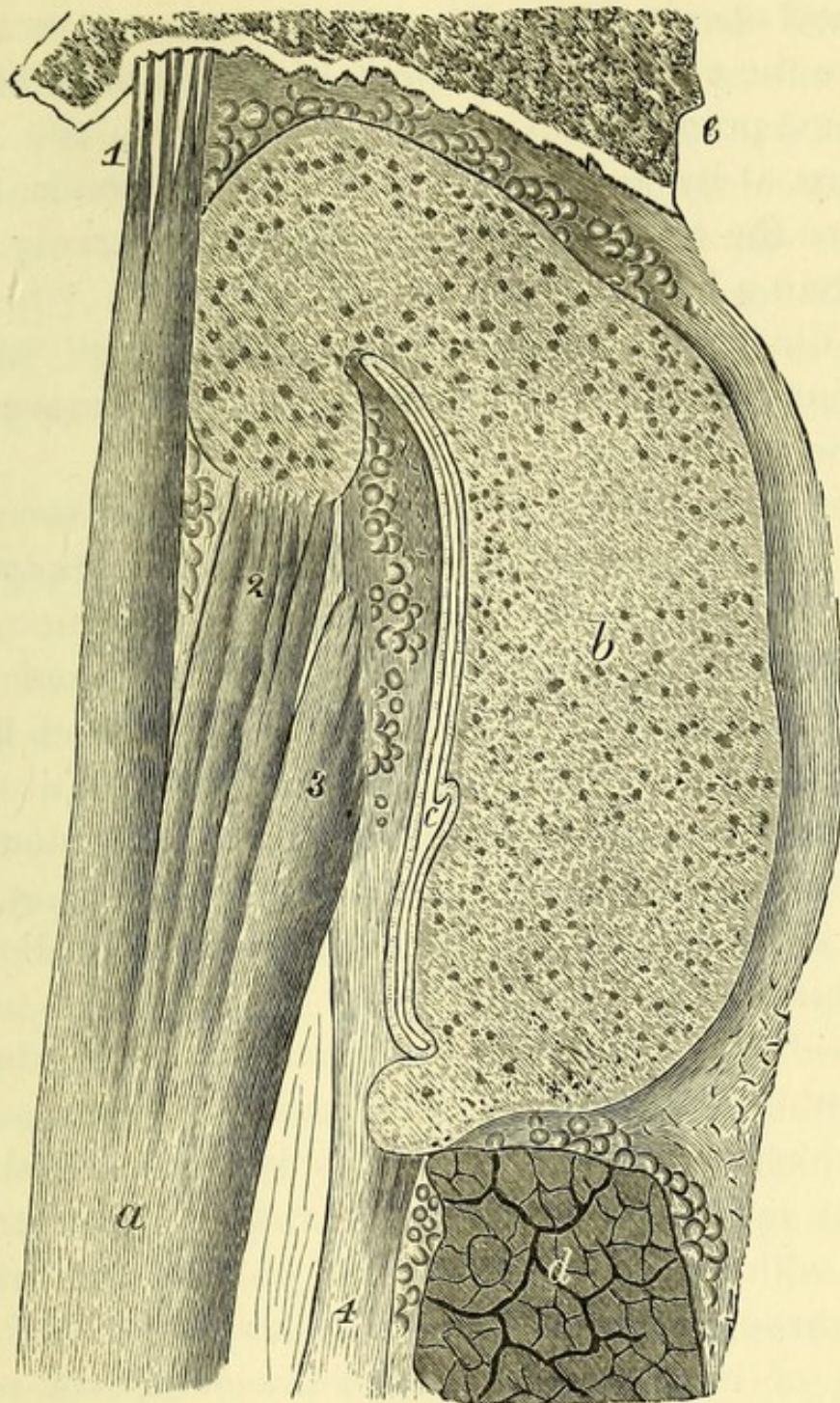


FIG. 5 — Transverse section of the cartilaginous portion of the Eustachian tube $\times 10$ diam. Drawn from a preparation of Prof. Burckhardt-Merian.

a. Tensor palati. 1. Slip attached to the sphenoid bone. 2. Slip inserted into the curled margin of the cartilage, which acts by pulling down the curled margin and thus opens the Eustachian tube. 3. Slip inserted into the aponeurosis attached to the membranous wall of the Eustachian tube; its action is directly to open the tube. 4. Salpingo-pharyngeal aponeurosis. *b.* Cartilage of the Eustachian tube. *c.* Eustachian tube. *d.* Levator palati, seen in transverse section, on contracting it pushes the tube upwards and thus tends to open it. *e.* Sphenoid bone.

outer chiefly by fibrous membrane. The bony portion forms an ordinary funnel of smaller dimensions, its large end opening into the tympanum, and its smaller one into the cartilaginous part of the tube. Thus, the narrowest point (isthmus) will be found in the osseous tube just at its junction with the cartilaginous portion, and here the opening is so small that it scarcely admits more than a large bristle.

The Eustachian tube is lined with ciliated columnar epithelium, the cilia working so as to remove mucus from the tympanum to the pharynx.

Under ordinary conditions the Eustachian tube is just patent, but not sufficiently so for the due supply of air to the tympanic cavity; but during deglutition, yawning, and certain other movements, it is opened so as to afford a free supply. This opening is effected by portions of the tensor palati and levator palati muscles which act upon the mouth of the cartilaginous tube, the chief factor being, no doubt, the slip *a*, 3, fig. 5, which is inserted into the membranous wall of the Eustachian tube.

Mastoid cells.—The mastoid process in the adult contains within its substance numerous open spaces or air-cells, which vary very much both in size and shape in different individuals. As a rule these spaces are connected with the upper and back part of the tympanic cavity through the medium of a larger cell which, on account of its size and constant presence, has received a special name (*antrum mastoideum*), and the surgical and pathological importance of this cell is such as to call for special description.

The mastoid antrum is situated in the upper and anterior part of the mastoid portion of the temporal bone itself, not in the process, and is seen (fig. 4) to

consist of two branches at right angles to one another. The horizontal branch opens directly into, and is practically continuous with the tympanum, and like it is separated from the cranial cavity only by a thin plate of bone. The vertical branch dips downward into the mastoid process and in its course communicates with the cells contained in that portion of the bone. Not unfrequently, however, these communications do not take place; in which case the cells are filled with a kind of marrow, and the antrum is then the only air-cell existing.

There are no air-cells except the antrum in the infant, but they are gradually developed as the child grows.

The mucous membrane lining the antrum and other spaces is continuous with that of the tympanum, and is intimately connected with the periosteum.

Surgically it is important to remember that the antrum may be reached from the outside, by drilling the bone at a spot where a slight depression may be felt immediately behind the opening of the osseous meatus.

Although the tympanum and antrum may thus be considered anatomically as forming one continuous cavity, pathologically this cavity must be regarded as divided into two by the heads of the malleus, incus, &c., in the manner described on p. 11; so that a perforation of the membrana tympani below the level of the ossicles, leads directly into the anterior cavity or tympanum proper and does not involve the antrum, whereas a perforation above the ossicles (in the membrana flaccida) is a more serious matter, leading as it does into the posterior or antro-tympanic cavity which is much less accessible to treatment.

PERCEPTIVE APPARATUS.

The perceptive apparatus consists of:—

1. The internal ear (containing nerve terminations).
2. The auditory nerve.
3. The auditory nerve centre (in the brain).

The internal ear.—The internal ear is contained in the substance of the petrous bone. It consists of cavities hollowed out of this bone, called the bony labyrinth, and of a complex arrangement of membranous tubes and sacs within it, the membranous labyrinth. The whole is filled with fluid; that outside the membranous labyrinth being called *epilymph*, and that within it, *endolymph*.

Externally, the bony labyrinth is in relation with the tympanic cavity, and in the macerated skull they are actually in connection by means of the fenestræ ovalis and rotunda. But in the ordinary condition direct communication is cut off by the plate of the stapes being inserted in the fenestra ovalis, and by a membrane filling in the fenestra rotunda.

Internally, the bony labyrinth is in relation to the meninges of the brain, from which it is separated by a considerable thickness of the dense petrous bone. Through this thickness passes the internal auditory meatus which contains the facial nerve (*portio dura*), and the auditory nerve (*portio mollis*), the latter being distributed to the internal ear.

The bony labyrinth consists of three parts; the *vestibule* in the centre; the *cochlea* in front; and the *semi-circular canals* behind.

The vestibule is somewhat oval in shape, its outer wall presenting the fenestra ovalis, into which the plate of the stapes is fastened by means of an annular liga-

ment. Its anterior wall has an opening into the cochlea, while on the posterior side there are five openings into the semi-circular canals.

The semi-circular canals are three in number, and each one is placed at right angles to the other. Thus, one is horizontal, another vertical, with its axis from side to side, while the third is vertical, but has its axis from back to front. Although named semi-circular canals, they in reality describe more than a half circle, and as both ends open into the vestibule the whole circle in each case is completed by it.

At one end of each of these canals there is an enlargement of the tube to about twice its diameter; this enlargement is called the *ampulla*. Each ampullated end enters the vestibule separately, as does also the other end of the external semi-circular canal; but the other ends of the superior and posterior semi-circular canals unite before entering the vestibule, and so only form one opening between them. Thus it is that there are only five openings into the vestibule instead of six.*

The membranous labyrinth of the vestibule consists of two sacs, the *utricle* and the *sacculle*.

The utricle is behind and somewhat above the sacculle; it is oval in shape, and into it open the three membranous canals. The utricle is adherent at one point to the sacculle, and at another to the wall of the vestibule. It is composed of a fibrous membrane lined inside by epithelium, which, at the point of attachment to the bony wall, is modified for the reception of the nerves; this spot is called the *macula acustica*.

From the surface of the macula project a number of

* The bony and membranous portions of the cochlea are so intimately connected that it will be more convenient to take their descriptions together.

stiff cilia, which are embedded in a layer of mucoid material, and in this are found the otoliths (crystals of carbonate of lime), see fig. 6.

The membranous labyrinth of the semi-circular canals

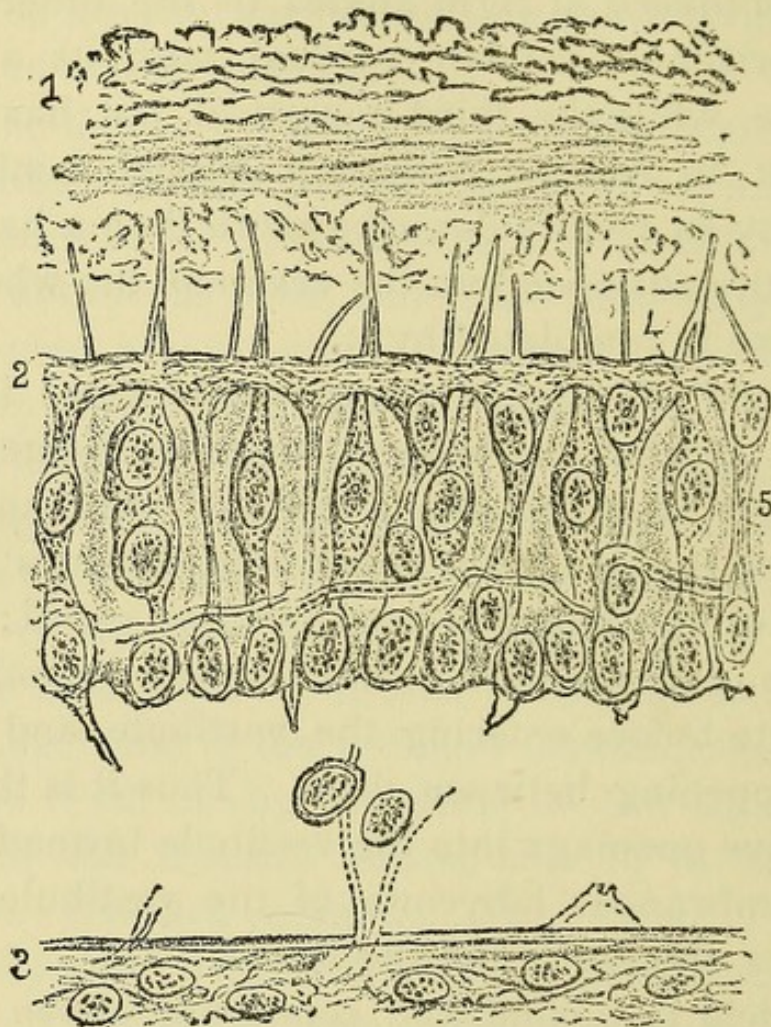


FIG 6.—Transverse section of a portion of the macula acustica, $\times 750$ diam., drawn from one of the author's preparations.*

1. Otolith mass into which the long cilia are projecting; the otoliths themselves having been dissolved out. 2. Membrana reticularis limiting the nerve epithelium and through which the cilia pass. 3. Membrana propria blended with the perios-teal tissue below, and accidentally detached from the nerve-epithelium. Broken nerve filaments are seen passing between. 4. A thorn-cell, or cell terminating in a thorn-shaped cilium. 5. A bristle-cell, or cell terminating in a bristle-shaped cilium.

has the same shape and modifications as the bony case or labyrinth, to which it is attached on the outer wall of

* The Termination of the Nerves of the Vestibule and Semi-circular Canals. *Quar. Jour. Mic. Science*, 1876.

the circle. Its structure is similar to that of the utricle; and each membranous ampulla presents a crest projecting into its interior, the epithelium on which is modified for the reception of the nerve; this crest is named the *crista acustica*. Its surface is very similar to that of the macula acustica, but the cilia are longer, and the otolith mass forms a sort of cap over the crest.

The utricle and semi-circular canals form together the *posterior labyrinth*, and this is devoted to the sense of motion and equilibration. When regarded as a whole the posterior labyrinth will be seen to consist of three complete circles, the utricle uniting the ends of each semi-circular canal.

The cavity of the utricle is not directly connected with that of the saccule at their point of contact, but only indirectly united by means of a small V-shaped duct.

The saccule is spherical in shape; smaller than the utricle, but similar in structure; it also presents a similar macula acustica. A small duct, *ductus reuniens*, leads from its lower and anterior wall to the membranous labyrinth of the cochlea. The saccule together with the far more important ductus cochleæ, to be described immediately, form the anterior membranous labyrinth, which is concerned with the function of hearing.

The cochlea (fig. 7) is shaped like the inside of a snail's shell, and consists, like it, of a spiral tube diminishing towards its apex. This tube takes two and a half turns, and is divided longitudinally into two parallel scalæ by the *lamina spiralis*, a bony plate projecting at right angles from the axis or *modiolus*. This division is completed by a membranous extension of the plate, *lamina spiralis membranacea*, which is attached to the outer wall*

* In describing the cochlea, the axis or modiolus is always considered the centre and the apex as its upper portion.

of the cochlea by means of a cushion of fibrous tissue, the *ligamentum cochleæ*. From the upper margin of the bony lamina spiralis, not far from its outer edge, springs a very delicate membrane, *the membrane of Reissner*, which passes outwards and upwards to the upper part of the *ligamentum cochleæ*, thus cutting off a small triangular tube, the *ductus cochleæ* or *scala media*. The remaining upper portion of the tube is called the *scala vestibuli* be-

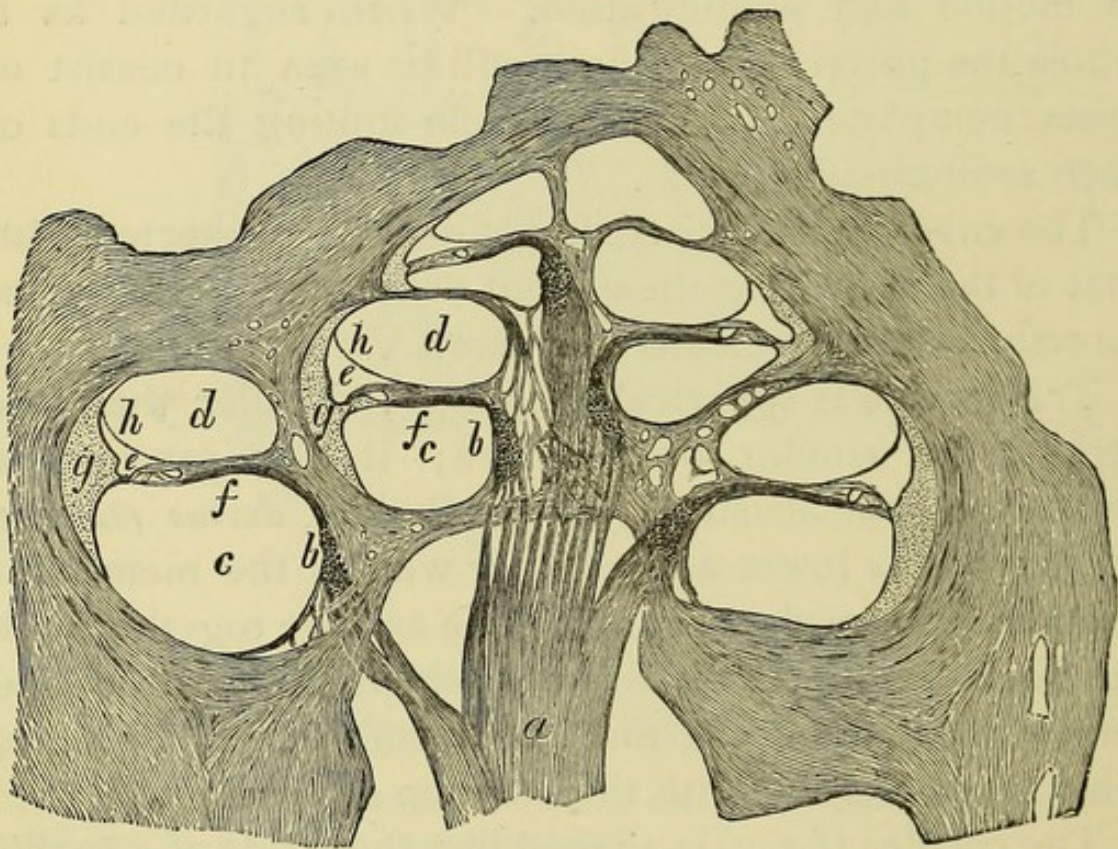


FIG. 7.—Section through the centre of the cochlea, $\times 8$ diam., by the author.
a. Auditory nerve. *b.* Ganglion spirale. *c.* Scala tympani. *d.* Scala vestibuli.
e. Scala media or ductus cochleæ. *f.* Lamina spiralis. *g.* Ligamentum cochleæ.
h. Membrane of Reissner.

cause at its lower end it opens into the cavity of the vestibule. The lower division of the tube has been named the *scala tympani*, because it leads at its lower end to the fenestra rotunda, and is there only separated from the tympanic cavity by the membrane of the

fenestra. The scalæ vestibuli and tympani unite at the apex of the cochlea.

The ductus cochleæ or scala media forms the membranous labyrinth of the cochlea. It consists of a tube, triangular in section, following the general spiral, and terminating blindly at each end; but near its lower extremity (the base of the cochlea) the ductus reuniens opens into and connects it with the sacculæ.

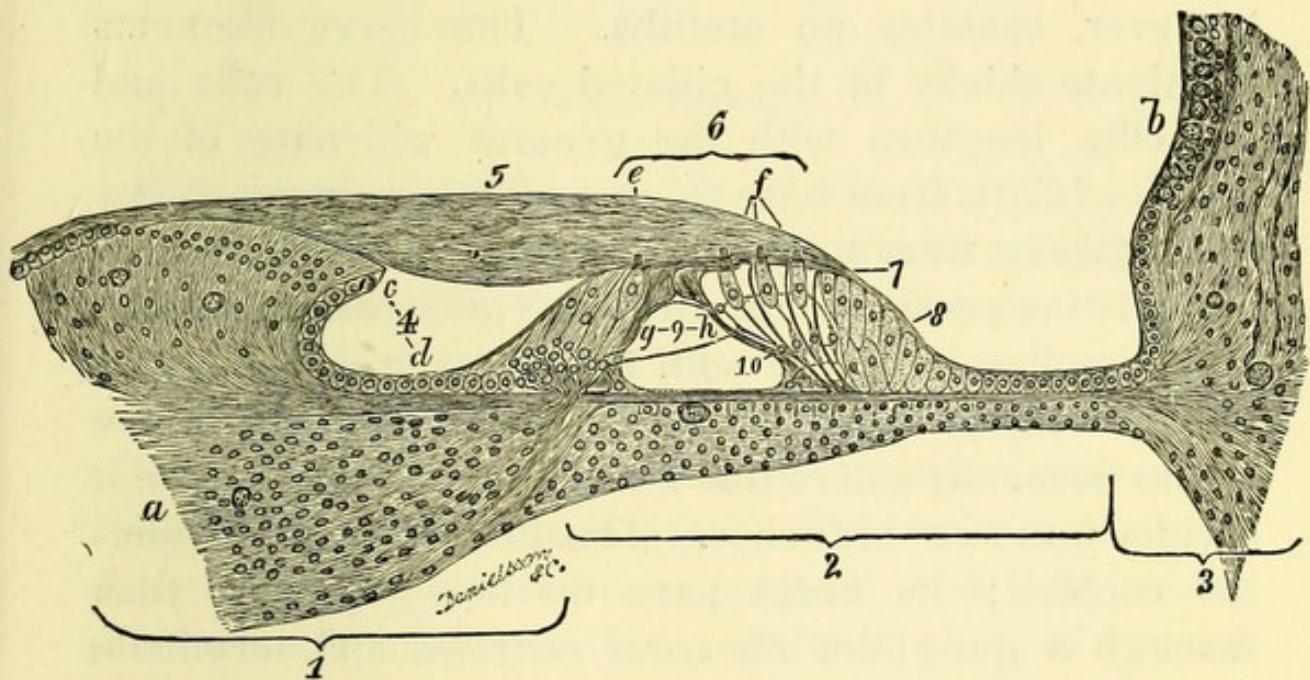


FIG. 8.—Transverse section of the lamina spiralis membranacea, $\times 150$ diam.

1. Lamina spiralis ossea, (a) nerve. 2. Membrana basilaris. 3. Ligamentum cochleæ, (b) stria vascularis. 4. Sulcus spiralis, (c) upper lip, (d) lower lip. 5. Membrana tectoria. 6. Hair cells; (e) inner, (f) outer. 7. Membrana reticularis. 8. Supporting cells. 9. Rods of Corti; (g) inner, (h) outer. 10. Deiter's cells.

Although the tube is triangular in section throughout, its size does not remain the same; and curiously enough, instead of diminishing, its width actually increases from the base upwards, so that it follows inversely the general diminution of the spiral.

The base of the ductus cochleæ or scala media, is formed by the membranous lamina spiralis, and a small portion of the bony lamina; its roof by the sloping

membrane of Reissner, and its outer wall by the ligamentum cochleæ. It is lined with epithelium variously modified. That portion which lies on and forms part of the membranous lamina spiralis is called the organ of Corti, and receives nerve terminations. This organ of Corti consists essentially of two rows of rod-like bodies, *rods of Corti* (fig. 8), and of several rows of ciliated cells. The cilia are stiff, but not nearly so large as those of the vestibule; they are embedded in a mucoid layer, which, however, contains no otoliths. The nerve filaments terminate chiefly in the ciliated cells. The rods and the cilia lengthen with the general widening of the organ of Corti from base to apex of the cochlea.

Auditory nerve and nerve centre.—The auditory nerve is the portio mollis of the seventh cranial. As its name implies it is very soft, and therefore much more liable to injury from pressure than its companion, the portio dura. It enters the internal meatus, and there it divides into two branches. The anterior one supplies the cochlea; its fibres pass up the modiolus, then through a ganglion, *the spiral ganglion*, and terminate in the organ of Corti. The posterior branch at its origin contains a large number of ganglionic cells; it divides into five branches to be distributed to the two maculæ acusticæ, and the three cristæ acusticæ. These nerves throughout their whole course are contained within the bone until they arrive at the nerve-epithelium.

According to Ferrier* the auditory centre is situated in the superior temporal convolution; the auditory nerve is in relation with this centre through the lower fillet of the opposite side, and thence, by means of the posterior tubercles of the corpora quadrigemina and corpus geni-

* "The Croonian Lectures on Cerebral Localisation," June, 1890.

culatum internum and medullary fibres of the cortex. There is thus a decussation of auditory fibres very similar to that which takes place in the case of the optic nerves.

As already mentioned (p. 2) the vestibular fibres from the semicircular canals pass through the cerebellum.

Lower down the auditory nerve receives fibres from nuclei seated in the floor of the fourth ventricle between and in front of the restiform bodies.

FUNCTIONS.

Having now briefly considered the anatomy of the auditory apparatus, it may be well to add a few words upon the rôle which the various parts play in the production of the sense of hearing.

The collecting power of the human auricle is of slight value, but still, to a certain extent, the sound-waves are directed by it into the meatus. The meatus conducts them to the tense membrana tympani, and this readily picks them up and transfers them to the chain of ossicles with which it is in intimate relationship. These mobile solid bodies, vibrating as a whole, carry on the sound waves to the fluid of the internal ear by means of the foot-plate of the stapes.

The membrana tympani and the chain of ossicles are necessary on account of the fact that sound-waves, passing from a gaseous medium (in this case, the air) into a fluid one (here represented by the epilymph), are almost entirely reflected and lost. But the tense membrana tympani is able readily to pick up the sound-waves from the gaseous medium and so transmit them to the solid ossicles, and through these they are transferred to the fluid medium without any appreciable loss.

These sound-waves will now pass through the fluid of the anterior labyrinth and affect the organ of Corti in some way not yet determined. The nerve terminations become excited, and the sensations are carried along the portio mollis to the auditory nerve centre in the brain. The *pitch* of the sound is probably appreciated in the cochlea; each minute division of a note affecting a corresponding portion in the spiral scale.

The membrane of the *fenestra rotunda* or secondary tympanic membrane, does not appear to have any direct auditory function; probably, by its elasticity, it serves to relieve the pressure to which the delicate structures contained within the bony labyrinth are at times subjected.

The saccule, which is the only part of the labyrinth found in invertebrates, very possibly can only appreciate the *intensity* of a sound.

Formerly the appreciation of the *direction* of sounds was believed to be the function of the semi-circular canals, but this is not the case; for it is easy to prove that we only learn the direction from whence a sound proceeds by comparing its intensity by the two ears. We cannot discover the position of a noise which is produced at an exactly equal distance from the two ears. Again, a person who has lost the hearing on one side is quite at a loss to know the direction whence the sound has come. This latter fact should make the surgeon always caution a patient who has suddenly lost the hearing of one ear, to depend on his eyes and not on his remaining good ear when crossing dangerous thoroughfares.

The function of the semi-circular canals and utricle, the posterior labyrinth, is now generally accepted to be

that of sense of motion and consequent sense of equilibrium.

The sensation is produced in the following way. If we consider that each semi-circular canal with the utricle forms a complete circle; that at one point of this circle there is a crest covered with nerve terminations; and further, that the whole is filled with liquid; it follows that when the body is turned in the axis of this circle, the fluid tending to remain stationary, the effect of a current in the opposite direction will be the result. This current impinging on the crista acustica will excite the nerve terminations, and thus the sensation is produced.

Now the axes of the three semi-circular canals being at right angles to each other we get sensations of movements in different directions. In all probability the crista of each semi-circular canal is affected by movement of the fluid in one direction only, the corresponding canal on the other side being affected by currents in the opposite direction.

CHAPTER II.

METHODS OF EXAMINING THE EAR—OBJECTIVE AND SUBJECTIVE.

BEFORE proceeding to the description of the various injuries and diseases to which the ear is subject, it will be convenient to devote a chapter to the methods at our disposal for examining the condition of this organ, and the several parts in pathological relation with it. Although the middle and internal ears are almost entirely hidden from view, and therefore their examination is rendered very difficult, yet by making use of the subjective as well as the objective means now to be described, we are able to form a very satisfactory estimate of the condition of any part of this complicated apparatus. The objective examination of the ear resolves itself into the following:—

1. Observation by the naked eye, of the auricle and its neighbouring parts, including the opening of the meatus. To this may be added, observation by means of touch; *i.e.*, examination by the finger of the parts around the auricle.

2. Examination by the aid of the speculum, of the meatus, membrana tympani, and sometimes of the tympanic cavity beyond.

3. Examination of the pharynx by the naked eye, and of the nose and naso-pharynx by means of rhinoscopy and the finger.

4. Examination of the Eustachian tube and tympanum by means of inflation and the diagnostic tube.

The subjective method consists in measuring the hearing power, not only of the apparatus as a whole, but also of the essential or nervous portion by itself. In other words, the hearing power of the conducting and perceptive portion together, and of the perceptive portion alone, must be carefully gauged.

OBJECTIVE METHODS.

1. **Inspection** by means of the naked eye, of the parts around the auricle, I need scarcely say, is of great practical importance. Note should be taken of the state of the skin, &c., so that swelling, inflammation, boils, eczema, tumours, injuries, collapse, malformations, facial paralysis, &c. may not be overlooked. As, however, these points will be referred to in detail in future pages, there is no need to do more here than to remind the reader of the value of this mode of examination.

Inspection in many cases may be supplemented with advantage by palpation. Thus, hard tumours may be recognised, fluctuations felt, and the seat of tenderness discovered by the use of our fingers.

With regard to the latter the following general rules will be found of much practical value. Tenderness on pressure of the tragus indicates inflammation of the meatus; tenderness on deep pressure below the auricle denotes inflammation of the middle ear, (this will be readily understood when the proximity of the glenoid cavity to the tympanum is remembered); tenderness on pressure or on percussion of the mastoid process indicates mastoid inflammation, a very serious complication.

2. **The speculum** is perhaps the most important auxiliary that we possess for the examination of the ear.

Its *modus operandi* is exceedingly simple, its value mainly consisting in straightening the meatus so that a light can be readily thrown in.

There are numerous forms of specula, which may be divided into the long, short and dilating varieties.

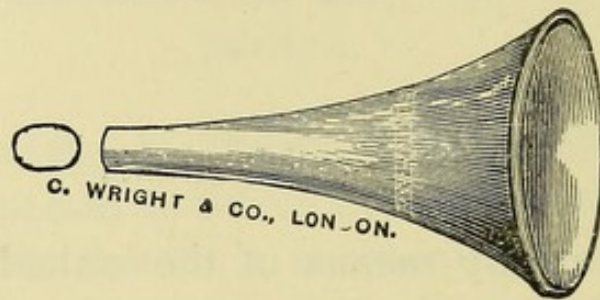


FIG. 9.—Long Ear Speculum.

The long (fig. 9) generally consists of a long narrow funnel, oval in section so as to accommodate itself to the meatus. There are several modifications of these, and they sometimes go by the name of Wilde's,

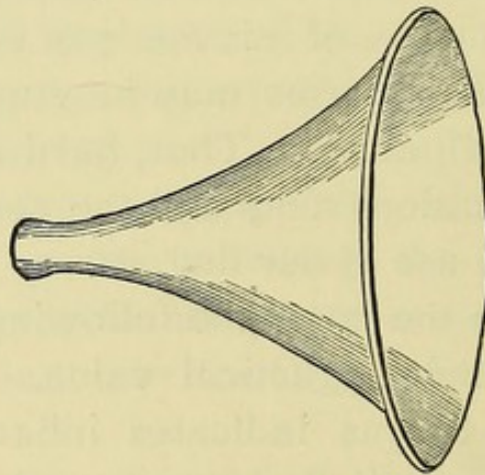


FIG. 10.—Short Ear Speculum.

Toynbee's or Gruber's specula. They are inserted right into the osseous meatus.

Formerly this was the kind most generally used, but it has the serious disadvantage of producing much irritation and even pain during introduction, for which reason I have always preferred one of the shorter

specula; and in this opinion I believe most aural surgeons concur.

The short speculum is only introduced into the cartilaginous part of the ear, but as that is the curved portion, this, as a rule, is all that is necessary, and its introduction causes no pain whatever.

I find it is a considerable advantage to have the speculum circular at the narrow end, instead of oval as they are sometimes made, as it allows of the instrument being turned round, which is often desirable.

The wide end is usually about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch diameter, but I like mine (fig. 10) to be about double this size, as the fingers holding it will then be more out of the way, and

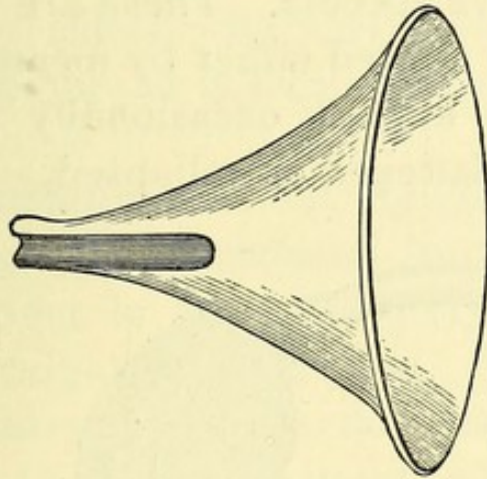


FIG. 11.—Operating Ear Speculum.

also the light may be thrown in at a wider angle, if necessary. On account of the size of the meatus varying, according to whether the patient is a child or an adult, the surgeon should have a set of at least three specula, the narrow ends of which should measure from $\frac{1}{5}$ inch to $\frac{1}{7}$ inch diameter.

These specula are made of metal, vulcanite, &c., I much prefer them made of silver, very thin so that as little space as possible is lost, and I like the inner surface to be dulled.

When operating with such an instrument as a pair of forceps, I use a speculum (fig. 11) from the narrow end of which a portion has been removed so as to allow of the instrument being opened.

The dilating speculum (fig. 12) consists of two blades

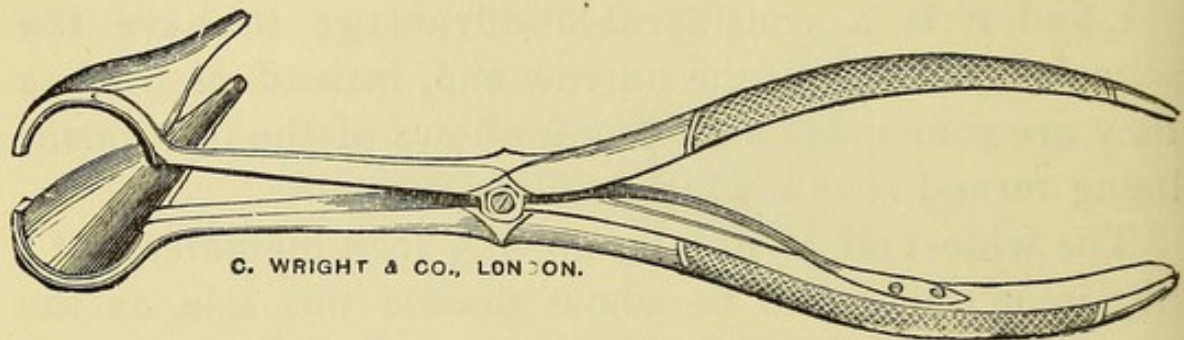


FIG. 12.—Dilating Ear Speculum.

like other bi-valve specula. These are introduced when closed, and then dilated either by means of a screw or a handle. This kind is occasionally useful when the meatus is much flattened or collapsed.

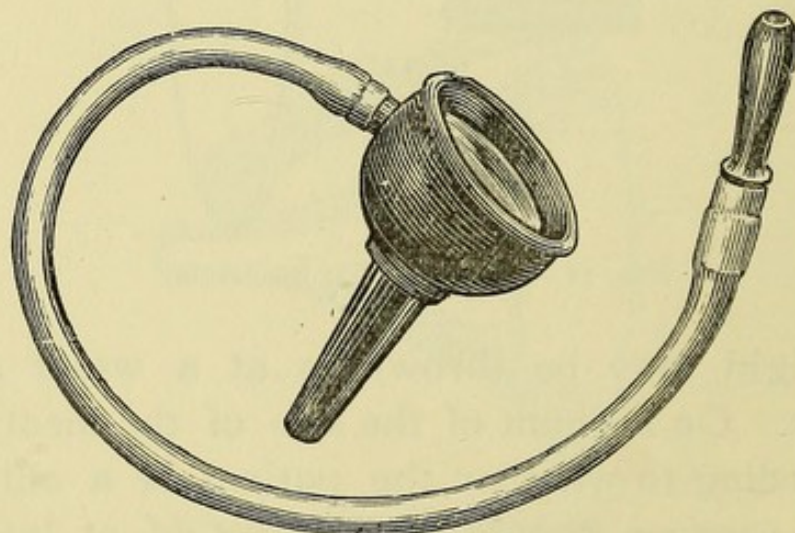


FIG. 13.—Siegle's Pneumatic Speculum.

Siegle's pneumatic speculum (fig. 13) is an ingenious modification of the speculum devised for the purpose of examining the mobility of the membrana tympani. It consists of an ordinary short speculum with its narrow end covered with india-rubber to make it fit the meatus

more accurately. A piece of glass fits closely and obliquely across the wide end, and below this is a small opening from which proceeds a piece of india-rubber tubing, terminating in a ball or in a mouth-piece; or a small force pump capable of minute gradations of pressure may be attached (Delstanche).

This speculum must be firmly fixed in the ear so as to prevent any entrance or exit of air. The membrane is then inspected, and at the same time the atmospheric pressure upon the meatus is alternately increased and diminished, by pressing and relaxing the india-rubber ball, by using the mouth-piece or by carefully working Delstanche's force pump. The effect of this alternation is to move the membrane inwards and outwards if the normal mobility exists. By this method the surgeon can tell if the membrane is free or whether it is fixed by adhesions.

Modes of illumination.—1. By *direct daylight*.—The speculum having been introduced into the meatus, the head of the patient is placed so that the light from a window falls straight into the ear. This is frequently all that is necessary, but it has the great disadvantage of requiring the head of the patient to be adapted to the light, and thus the least deviation on his part stops the examination.

2. By *reflected daylight*.—A mirror, either held in the hand, or still better, fixed on the forehead in a manner similar to that employed with the laryngoscope, is used to throw the light—best taken from a northern aspect—into the ear.

This is one of the best modes of illumination, because the light may thus be easily adapted to the patient's ear, so that any slight movement on his part can be readily followed up by the surgeon. Moreover, with

this appliance there is rarely any difficulty in throwing in a good column of light.

In choosing a mirror for this purpose, two points must be observed; first, it should be sufficiently large, and second, its focus should suit the sight of the surgeon.

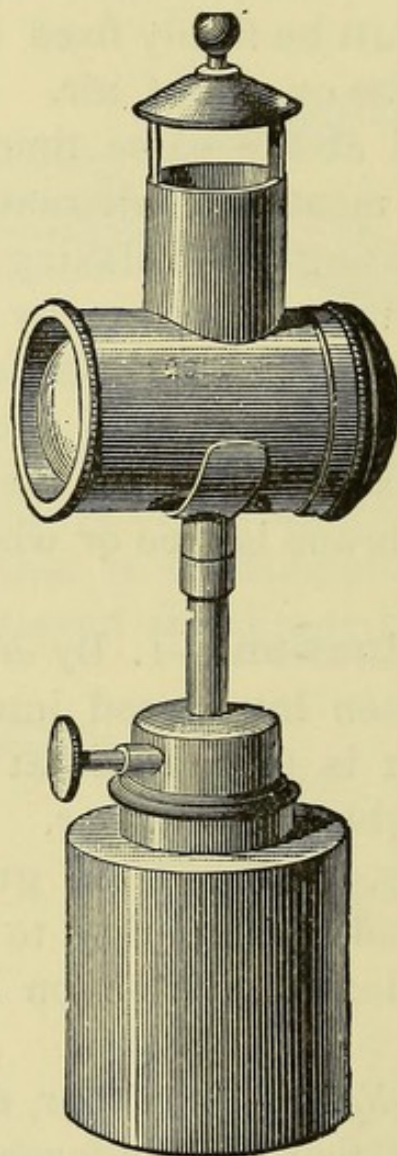


FIG. 14.—Benzo'line lamp.

3. By *direct artificial light*, a very handy mode for the purposes of ordinary examination.

The old-fashioned candle-lamp with a reflector behind it does very well; the so-called obstetric lamp (fig. 14) sold by most surgical instrument makers, is still better; but by far the best artificial light, and in fact

the best of all methods of illumination, is the small incandescent lamp (Photophore) introduced by Trouvé of Paris. The globe has a bull's eye lens in front and a reflector behind, and the lamp is fixed to the forehead in the same way as the laryngoscopic mirror. The current may be obtained from a bi-chromate, a bi-sulphate of mercury or a chloride of silver battery; but the trouble of keeping a battery in order is a great drawback. I much prefer myself an accumulator or storage battery of some three or four cells.



FIG. 15.—Trouvé's Photophore.

4. *Indirect artificial light*, by means of the laryngoscopic mirror and bull's eye lens in front of an Argand burner, is very much used by many aural surgeons. For my own part I do not quite like this mode of illumination, on account of the difficulty there is of adapting the patient's ear to the light, a difficulty that does not exist

with reflected daylight because then the source of light is so very wide.

Occasionally sunlight, direct or reflected from a plane mirror is used, but personally I find it too dazzling.

Brunton's auriscope.—This very ingenious apparatus combines the speculum with the illuminating instrument (fig. 16). It consists of a tube, one extremity of

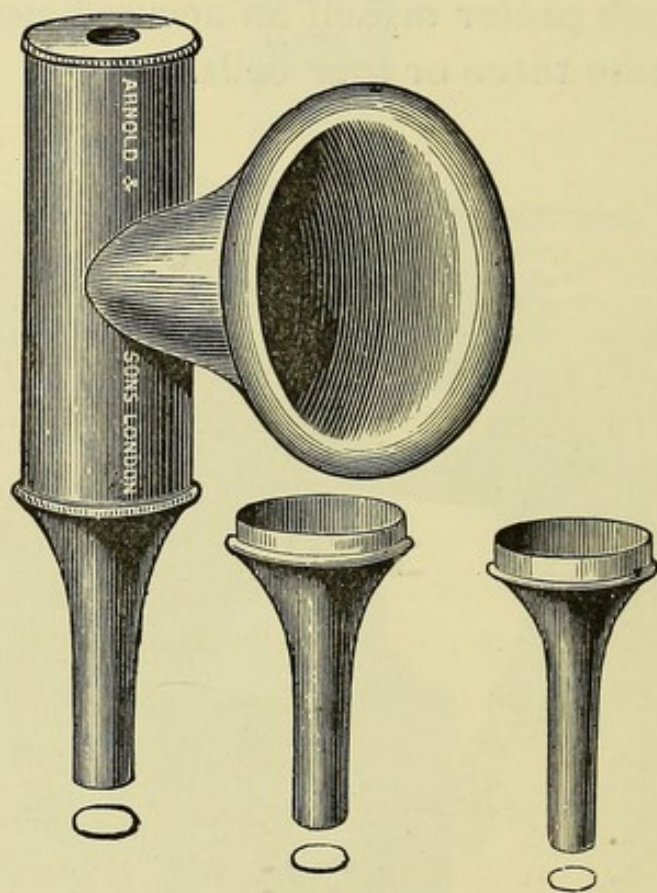


FIG. 16.—Brunton's auriscope.

which fits on to the enlarged end of the speculum, and to the other extremity a single lens is adapted. At about the middle of this tube a slanting mirror with a hole in the centre is adjusted, the light being brought to this by means of a funnel inserted at right angles into the tube. The light thus thrown on to the mirror is reflected by it straight into the meatus, and the observer, looking down the tube through the eyepiece and through

the centre of the mirror is thus able to see the illuminated parts.

This auriscope is used by some aural surgeons in preference to all other methods of illumination.

Introduction of the speculum.—This may, at first sight, appear to be too simple an affair to require directions, but it does need some little practice before the speculum can be properly introduced so as to enable the surgeon to obtain a good view.

The speculum, warmed by friction, being held between the first finger and thumb of the left hand, the auricle should be laid hold of between the other fingers of the same hand, and drawn upwards and outwards with a slight twist so as to straighten the meatus; the speculum can then be readily inserted. When the meatus is much collapsed, both hands should be used.

Care must be taken that the long axis of the speculum is adapted to that of the meatus, otherwise it may point to some portion of its walls instead of to the membrana tympani, and so occasion an erroneous diagnosis. For instance, should there chance to be a somewhat thick layer of cerumen on the floor of the meatus and the speculum be directed on to this, it will appear as though the meatus was completely filled by a plug of wax.

Appearance of the normal meatus and membrana tympani.—It will be convenient here to make a few remarks upon what is seen in a normal ear by the help of the speculum.

As the speculum is being introduced into the cartilaginous portion of the meatus, a number of extremely fine hairs will be noticed; these sometimes are very abundant, and may then obscure the view until the speculum has passed them. Besides these, a thin layer of cerumen will be noted, and this, usually thicker at

the floor, may sometimes enter the speculum and so obstruct the view.

When the speculum (short) is fully introduced, only the osseous meatus and the membrana tympani can be seen. The osseous meatus presents a smooth pale pink appearance.

The membrana tympani (see frontispiece) which forms the background of our view, is tense, smooth and of a pearly semi-transparency like a stretched piece of gold-beater's skin. The centre is more retracted than the rest, and from this centre, *the umbo*, passing upwards and slightly forwards, is seen the handle of the malleus between the layers of the membrane. This terminates near the upper margin in a slightly pointed prominence, *the short process* of the malleus, and from this point indistinct folds or bands pass forwards and backwards; between these bands, just above the malleus, may be seen the membrana flaccida. But the whole of this upper portion of the membrane is ill-defined, and its junction with the meatus itself indiscernable on account of the obtuse angle at which they meet.

When the membrane is unduly retracted (in cases of Eustachian obstruction) the short process of the malleus and the upper portion of the handle become very prominent, as also do the folds already described, thus forming an anterior and a posterior pocket in which may be lodged débris of all kinds. At the upper part of the posterior pocket the long process of the incus may, even in the normal condition, sometimes be seen through the membrane.

A *triangular spot* or cone of light will be seen passing from the umbo, or retracted centre, forwards and downwards to the margin of the membrane, the apex of the triangle being towards the umbo and the base towards

the circumference; the brightest portion is midway between these. This triangular spot is due to the reflection of the light used in examining the meatus, and it therefore becomes altered in appearance when the membrane is displaced. Thus, if the membrane is a little too concave, the spot ceases before it reaches the circumference; and when the concavity is still greater it appears merely as a rounded bright spot close to the umbo, or it may be entirely lost.

To the surgeon these different appearances of the bright spot are very useful indications in forming a diagnosis.

The anterior and lower margin of the membrane is frequently out of sight on account of the curvature of the meatus, the amount of which varies in different individuals.

When the membrane is partially lost by disease the inner wall of the tympanum comes into view. This will be found lined with a pink mucous membrane. The promontory (see p. 10) is the portion most frequently seen, but in some rare cases, where nearly the whole of the membrane and the two first ossicles have been lost, an almost complete view of this inner wall may be obtained.

3. Examination of the pharynx, nose and naso-pharynx, by the naked eye, rhinoscopy and the finger.

When it is borne in mind that the Eustachian tube acts as a medium of communication between the naso-pharynx and the tympanum, it will readily be understood how it is that we find so many cases of ear disease dependent, either directly or indirectly, upon affections of the pharynx, the naso-pharynx and the nose. It is absolutely necessary therefore to examine these latter spaces in a systematic manner.

The pharynx may be examined in the ordinary way, using a spatula to hold down the tongue, and directing a good light into the throat; at the same time the patient should be requested to say 'Ah' so as to raise the soft palate. The surgeon should especially look out for the following:—catarrh of the mucous membrane with or without thickening; granulations; adenoid growths; enlarged tonsils; cicatrices of former ulcers, &c.

In examining the nose we must first note whether the air passes through both nostrils; we may then, with the aid of a suitable speculum, a nasal probe, and a good light (anterior rhinoscopy), proceed to ascertain more exactly the condition of the parts. By these means we can detect malformations, polypi, diseases of the bone, hypertrophy and atrophy of the mucous membrane and erectile tissue, &c., whilst of course ozæna will readily be recognised by its characteristic odour.

The naso-pharynx and posterior nares should next be explored. For this purpose the aural surgeon should accustom himself to rely upon digital examination. In the majority of cases the finger may readily be passed between the fauces and up behind the soft palate, where it will at once command the whole of the region in the neighbourhood of the openings of the Eustachian tubes and posterior nares. By this means we can detect adenoid growths and other tumours in connection with the naso-pharynx; hypertrophy of the mucous membrane and mulberry growths (Woakes) on the posterior extremities of the inferior turbinated bones; nasal polypi protruding into the space, &c.

Instead of making use of the finger many practitioners mainly depend on posterior rhinoscopy. The details of this method are very similar to those adopted for laryn-

gосcopy, except that the small throat-mirror is turned upwards, and the soft palate drawn forwards with some kind of retractor, that recommended by Cresswell Baber, and which is self-retaining, being one of the best.*

4. **Examination of the Eustachian tube and tympanum** by means of inflation and the diagnostic tube.

It is almost invariably necessary to examine the Eustachian tube so as to ascertain whether it is obstructed. This is done by means of the diagnostic tube combined with one of the following modes of inflation; Valsalva's method, Politzer's method, or the catheter.

The diagnostic tube consists of a piece of India-rubber tubing two or three feet long, with or without ivory ends. One end is inserted into the patient's meatus and the other into that of the surgeon; thus the surgeon is able to hear the various sounds produced in the Eustachian tube and tympanum during inflation.

In the normal ear when the tympanum is inflated a dull click is heard; if a perforation exists a whistling is distinctly audible; while the presence of fluid is indicated by moist sounds. Other sounds of minor importance may also at times be heard, and some authorities lay great stress upon their diagnostic value; but it requires a very practised ear to appreciate rightly the value of any but the three just mentioned.

METHODS OF INFLATION.

In the normal state we find that the Eustachian tube is constantly being opened, either by the act of swallowing or by some other movement of the pharynx. It is

* For further information the reader is referred to Cresswell Baber's "Guide to the Examination of the Nose."

by this means that the air in the tympanum is renewed, causing the pressure on each side of the membrana tympani to become equalised.

Under normal circumstances too, air may be pressed into the Eustachian tubes simply by holding the nose and making a slight expiratory effort.

Valsalva's method is merely a combination of the two above mentioned principles, and is more particularly applicable in slighter degrees of Eustachian obstruction. It is performed by holding the nose, closing the mouth, blowing out the cheeks, and at the same time attempting to swallow. The swallowing opens the Eustachian tube, the air is then forced through the tube into the tympanum and can be felt distending the membrane. It rarely needs more than a little practice to succeed if the Eustachian tubes are not much obstructed. Sometimes when the patient is unable to do this, the desired result may be brought about by letting go the nostrils at the moment of swallowing. This little modification was pointed out some years ago by my colleague, Dr. Matheson.

Politzer's method.—This method of inflating the tympanum which was devised by Prof. Politzer, of Vienna, consists essentially in the use of a bag for the forcible injection of air through the nostrils at the moment of deglutition. It is performed as follows, viz. :—

The patient is given a sip of water to hold in the mouth which must be firmly closed, and the head thrown a little backward. The surgeon then introduces the nozzle of an ordinary india-rubber bag (fig. 17, six to eight ounces capacity) into one nostril, holding the nose so as to close the rest of it completely, and the patient now being told to swallow, the bag is squeezed forcibly as soon as the larynx is seen to move. During the act of

swallowing, not only is the Eustachian tube opened, but the soft palate is raised and the pharynx cut off from the nose, so that the column of air from the bag impinges almost directly upon the then open orifice of the Eustachian tube; we are thus enabled to overcome a much greater obstruction than can be done by Valsalva's method.

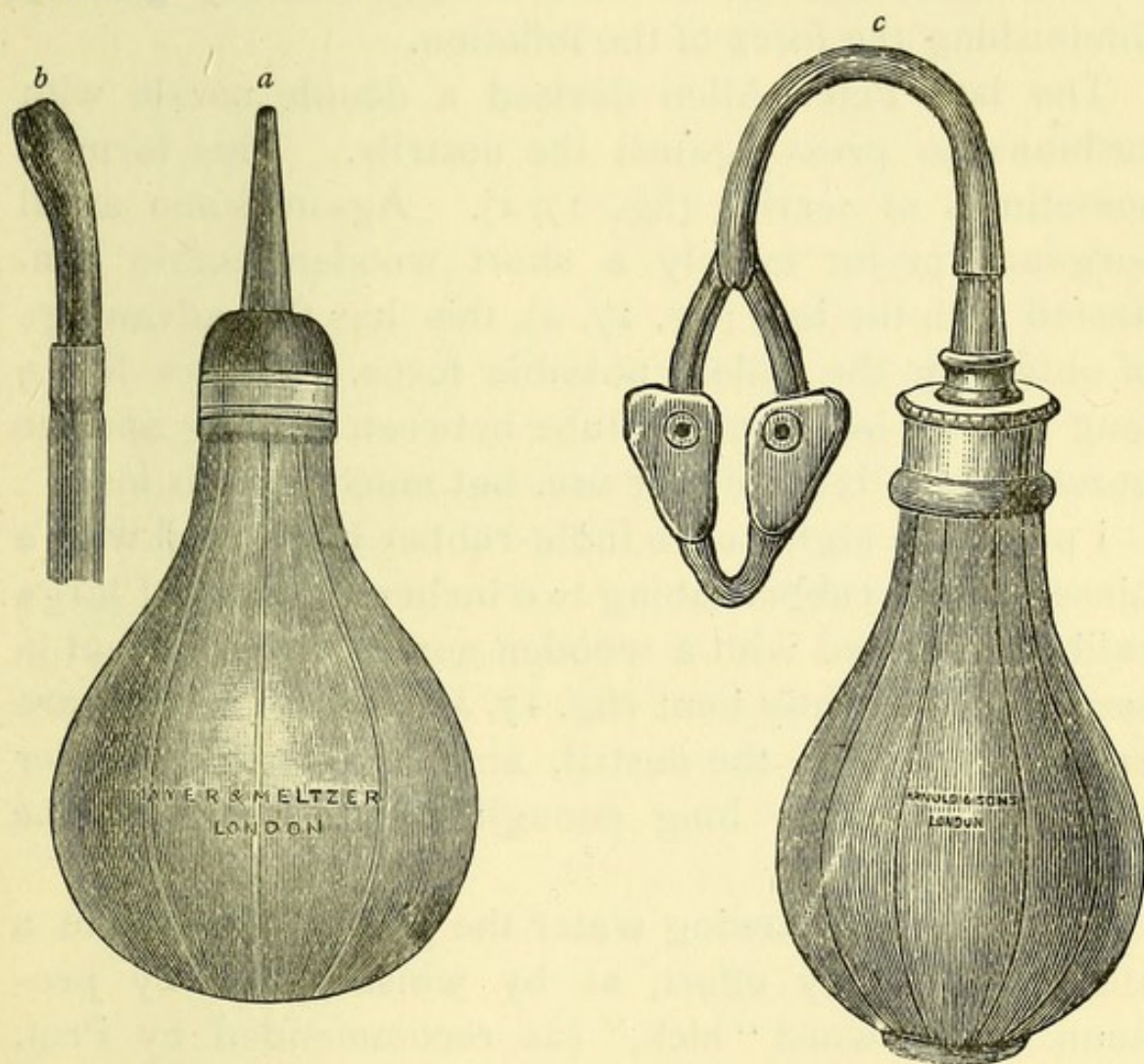


FIG. 17.—Poltzer's bag. *a.* Simple form. *b.* Nozzle used by author. *c.* Peter Allen's form.

The bag used on these occasions is termed Politzer's bag, and is probably one of the most valuable instruments that we aural surgeons possess.

Numerous modifications of this bag have been made. Sometimes a valve is adapted to the bottom or to the neck of the bag, so as to allow of the entrance of air

otherwise than through the nozzle. For ordinary purposes, however, I do not like this, for not only are the valves very liable to get out of order, but the complexity of the apparatus militates against its use; while some manufacturers make matters worse by placing the valve in the tube leading to the nozzle, in such a way as to interfere with the direct exit of air, thereby greatly diminishing the force of the inflation.

The late Peter Allen devised a double nozzle with cushions to press against the nostrils. This form is sometimes of service (fig. 17, *c*). Again, some aural surgeons prefer merely a short wooden nozzle connected with the bag (fig. 17, *a*), this has the advantage of obtaining the fullest possible force. Others like a long narrow india-rubber tube between the bag and the nozzle, which is handy for use, but much force is lost.

I prefer an eight ounce india-rubber bag, fitted with a piece of stout rubber tubing two inches long and of large calibre, mounted with a wooden nozzle which is oval in section and slightly bent (fig. 17, *b*). These nozzles are easily adapted to the nostril, and the tubing is neither small enough nor long enough to interfere with the force of the bag.*

Instead of swallowing water the patient may make a slight expiratory effort, as by whistling, or by pronouncing the word "hick," (as recommended by Prof. Gruber), aspirating the *h* well, the surgeon inflating at the same moment. With young children, too, none of these aids are required, using the bag when the mouth is closed being all that is necessary for successful inflation, the expiratory efforts of crying usually assisting us.

* These are manufactured by Messrs Mayer and Meltzer, and by Messrs. Hawksley and Co.

Another modification of this method, which is sometimes very useful with nervous children, consists of a tube similar to the diagnostic tube; one end is introduced into the patient's nostril, while the surgeon puts

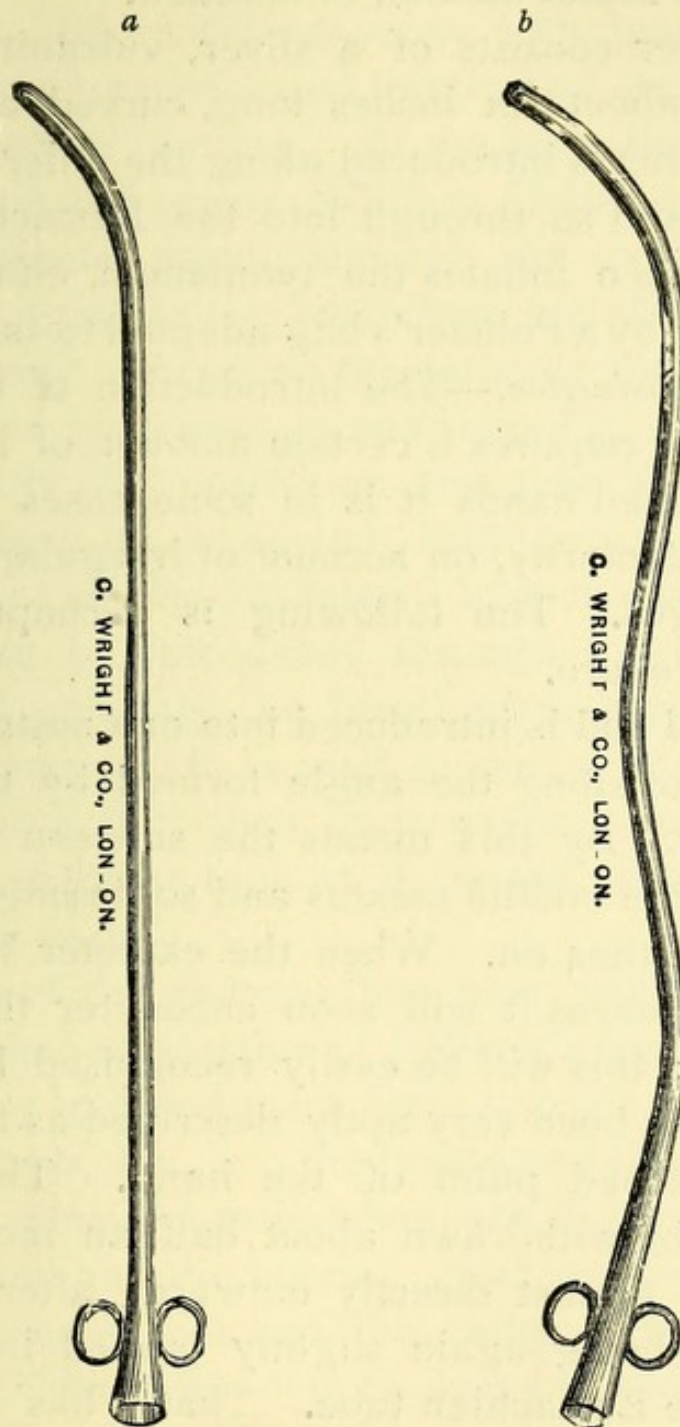


FIG. 18.—Eustachian catheter. *a*. Simple form. *b*. Double curve form.

the other into his own mouth and blows forcibly through it.

The Eustachian catheter.—Before the introduction of Politzer's bag the surgeon generally relied on this instrument for inflating the tympanum; and even now, the catheter combined with Politzer's bag is a very favourite and useful method of inflation.

The catheter consists of a silver, vulcanite, or gum elastic tube about six inches long, curved at one end (fig. 18). This is introduced along the inferior meatus of the nose and so through into the Eustachian tube; the surgeon then inflates the tympanum, either by his own mouth or by a Politzer's bag adapted to the catheter.

Mode of introduction.—The introduction of the Eustachian catheter requires a certain amount of knack, and even in practised hands it is in some cases impossible to use it satisfactorily, on account of irregularities in the nasal passages. The following is perhaps the best mode of procedure.

The curved end is introduced into one nostril, keeping the beak close along the angle formed by the septum and the floor. By this means the surgeon will avoid getting into the middle meatus and so finding himself in a difficulty further on. When the catheter has passed the posterior nares it will soon encounter the back of the pharynx; this will be easily recognised by its tension, for it has been very aptly described as feeling like the out-stretched palm of the hand. The catheter should then be withdrawn about half an inch, and the point turned almost directly outwards, after which, on the catheter being again slightly pushed in, the point will enter the Eustachian tube. That it has so entered may be ascertained, first by noticing that the point is apparently grasped so as to give a slight resistance to withdrawal, and second by the result of inflation. On inflation by the mouth, if the catheter is in the Eustachian

tube, a distinct and peculiar vibration is felt by the surgeon even though the Eustachian tube is too much blocked to be opened; and if opened the air may be heard entering by means of the diagnostic tube.

Now this little operation is always disagreeable to the patient and sometimes even very painful. Therefore it should be performed lightly and dexterously, and without the least forcing. At the same time it is well, as recommended by Sir William Dalby and others, to pass the catheter rapidly through the nasal meatus, as it will then produce less irritation; but should the point meet with any obstruction the catheter must be carefully humoured so as to pass on one side of it.

Frequently the nostril on one side is so much encroached upon by the septum, that there is not room for the entrance of the catheter. In such cases the instrument should be introduced through the other nostril, which will generally be found correspondingly large. For this purpose it is well to use a catheter with a sharper curve, it is then quite as easy to introduce it into the Eustachian tube as if passed through the corresponding nostril.

The use of the catheter has been very much superseded by the introduction of Politzer's bag, but when it is necessary to direct much force into the tube, or to introduce fluids, &c., into the tympanum then it is of considerable value. Again, when one Eustachian tube is unobstructed and the hearing good on that side, while the other one is blocked, the catheter should be used lest the healthy tympanum be over-inflated. This over-inflation, however, may frequently be obviated by causing the patient to press the tragus firmly into the meatus on the normal side, so as to back up the membrane with a resisting column of air; at the same time

the head is tilted so that the ear to be inflated is uppermost.

Dangers of emphysema by catheterisation.—There is a rare form of accident that sometimes occurs through the use of the catheter. If its point should wound the mucous membrane so as to get beneath the surface, inflation will produce emphysema of the sub-mucous tissue of the pharynx and adjacent parts. Probably, however, this very rarely occurs except when the point has passed through an ulcer; and although it occasions excessive discomfort no really serious result from the accident has been recorded.

To diminish the risk of this accident, the point of the catheter should be well rounded and quite smooth.

I may here mention that there is one other method of inflation, and that is the force pump. The air is highly compressed in a metal chamber and then allowed to escape suddenly by means of a tube and catheter into the Eustachian tube, thus obtaining the effect of Politzer's bag only much more forcibly. This requires to be used with the utmost caution; and although it may in certain cases be applied with advantage, there is some risk in doing so. The late Dr. Turnbull had two cases of sudden death after its use; and, curiously enough, the post-mortems did not show evidence of the real cause of death.

SUBJECTIVE METHODS OF EXAMINATION.

We have now to consider the methods of measuring the hearing power:—

1. As a whole; that is to say, of the conducting and perceptive portion together.
2. Of the perceptive portion alone.

The hearing power as a whole. In speaking of this we must take into consideration first the pitch and next the intensity of the sound.

Pitch.—The human ear is able to appreciate sounds produced by vibrations ranging from 15 to 40,960 per second.* The limits, however, vary in different individuals. In disease, also, this limit is very often affected. Generally it is the low pitch sounds, those produced by the fewer number of vibrations, that are most easily lost. For instance, a patient who can hear distinctly a conversation within five or six feet may be unable to hear thunder. Occasionally the reverse is met with, where the higher notes or those of some other parts of the scale are readily lost.

As a rule when the patient fails to hear the higher notes the internal ear is affected, and when he loses the lower sounds the external or middle ear is at fault. Thus it is, as pointed out by Roosa,† that in internal ear deafness, the voice (vibrations of speech vary from 16 to 4,324 per second according to Wolf) is heard more distinctly than the higher note of the watch-tick; and in some cases of middle ear deafness the reverse is very marked. Again, in many cases of conduction (middle or external ear) deafness, the patient will hear notes of Galton's‡ whistle higher than those heard by an average normal ear.§ More rarely it happens that the pitch of the sound is apparently altered, that is to say, the sound seems to the affected ear to be either sharper or flatter than it actually is. As this pecu-

* Preyer, Jena, 1876, quoted by Burnett, p. 200.

† International Otol. Congress, Bâle, 1884.

‡ A small whistle devised by Sir Douglas Galton for the production of notes of the very highest pitch.

§ Burckhardt, International Otol. Congress, Bâle, 1884.

liarity usually affects one ear only, we shall find, if the alteration of the pitch is sufficiently great, that the patient will hear a single sound as a double one, because of its being differently perceived by the two ears.

To ascertain which ear is at fault we must make use of the tuning fork. If this is sounded and brought first near one ear and then near the other, the patient each time imitating the note, the surgeon will be able to recognise the affected ear by the fact, that the patient will only sing the correct note when the fork is held near the normal ear.

This is a very rare symptom, occurring generally in middle ear catarrh, and is probably due to altered tension of the labyrinthine fluids produced by pressure of the stapes; this altered tension causes the sound to affect the lamina spiralis higher up or lower down the spiral than it should, and in consequence the sensation is carried by a different nerve-filament to the brain.* The condition is very annoying to the patient if he is a musician, but fortunately it readily yields to the ordinary treatment of simple middle ear catarrh.

We pass on now to the measurement of the *intensity* or loudness of the sound.

The hearing power, *i.e.*, the power of hearing sounds of a medium pitch, may be measured in normal ears and in a very large proportion of defective ones, either by means of a watch, the Acoumeter, or by the Sonometer.

A description of Politzer's acoumeter will be found in his work on *Diseases of the Ear*, page 164. It consists of a steel cylinder carefully tuned, and a percussion

* I am aware that this explanation of mine is not received by all, but it appears to me to be the simplest and most probable one.

hammer ; the whole so arranged as to produce a sound of constant intensity and pitch. The Sonometer is a complicated arrangement of microphone, telephone, two coils and a battery, with a graduated scale to indicate the hearing power. Undoubtedly these two form very accurate means of measurement, but for practical purposes the watch is more convenient.

Two watches should be kept for use ; one with a hearing distance of from fifty to seventy inches, and another of from twenty to thirty feet, the latter for very deaf cases. The average normal hearing distance of each watch is obtained by carefully measuring several normal ears ; then by means of these watches and an ordinary tape measure, the surgeon can readily ascertain the amount of hearing distance possessed by the patient.

In applying this test, however, some little care must be taken lest the patient should fancy that he hears the tick further off than he really does. The best plan is, first to let the patient hear the watch close to his ear for a moment, and then taking it quite far off, gradually bring it nearer again until it just reaches the point where the ticking is unmistakably heard. This distance being noted and compared with the normal hearing distance of the watch, we describe the hearing distance of the patient either in the form of a fraction or percentage ; thus, if the patient hears a fifty inch watch five inches off, his hearing distance would be represented by $\frac{5}{50}$ or ten per cent. By keeping a record of the hearing distance in fraction or percentage, the surgeon is able to refer back at any future time for the purposes of comparison.

It must be remembered, however, that, as sounds decrease in intensity according to the square of the dis-

tance and not in a direct ratio, the hearing *distance* does not truly represent the hearing *power*; for instance, half the hearing power with a forty-nine inch watch, is not twenty-four and a half inches, but seven inches. Thus it will be seen, a very slight loss of hearing power will reduce the hearing distance to two-thirds or one half.

As already stated, the watch tick is not heard so well as the voice in cases of internal ear disease; this must be taken into account when estimating the hearing power in such cases by means of the watch. Again, the surgeon must be on his guard for those occasional instances of middle ear affection where the reverse holds good, or he may be very much misled. One of my patients afforded an admirable illustration of an extreme case of this kind. The watch hearing distance being sixty per cent. it would seem as though his deafness would be scarcely apparent, and yet he was unable to hear anything but very loud conversation with that ear.

The hearing power can also be gauged to a certain extent, though of course not with great exactitude, by means of conversation. But although this is a valuable help to an experienced observer, it is only after much constant practice that the surgeon can rely upon it as a trustworthy guide.

Measurement of the perceptive portion, or internal ear, alone.

If a sound is produced by the vibration of any solid body, and that body is placed in contact with the head, the sound waves will be carried, chiefly by means of the skull bones, direct to the internal ear.

For example, the tick of the watch held in the teeth may be distinctly heard through the bones of the skull.

Or a tuning fork sounded and brought in contact with any part of the head is similarly heard.

Now it is a curious fact, the reason for which is not yet fully understood, that whenever the conductors (the external or middle ears) are at fault, the skull sounds are heard more loudly. Thus, if a tuning fork is brought in contact with the bridge of the nose, and one ear deafened by closing it with the finger,* the tuning fork will be heard distinctly in the deafened ear and probably not at all on the other side. Again, if, in a case of middle or external ear deafness, the vibrating prongs of a tuning fork are held close to, but not touching, the concha until the patient ceases to distinguish the note, and if then the button end of the fork be quickly applied over the mastoid process, it will be found that the sound is still distinctly heard; in cases of internal ear or nerve deafness, on the contrary, the reverse is the case, *i.e.*, the aërial vibrations are audible long after those conveyed by the skull. This method of using the tuning fork constitutes Rinne's test, and is the one most usually employed.

By these means we are generally able to ascertain, in a case of deafness, whether the fault lies with the conductors or with the perceptive portion of the organ. But we can go further, and with a fair amount of precision, measure and record the hearing power of the internal ear by the following method, for which we are indebted to the ingenuity of the late Gardiner Brown.

He found that by taking a tuning fork of medium pitch and applying it, when sounded, to the bridge of the nose of a person with normal hearing, he could feel

* The finger must not be pressed too firmly into the meatus, or else, as pointed out by Mr. Cresswell Baber of Brighton, this phenomenon does not occur.

the vibrations of the fork with his fingers for exactly the same length of time as the other could hear the sound of it. Gardiner Brown therefore proposed to measure the amount of skull hearing in patients, by counting in seconds—plus or minus—the lapse of time between the surgeon ceasing to feel the vibrations and the patient ceasing to hear them.

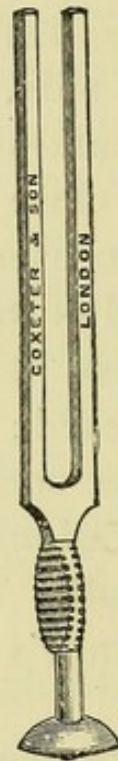


FIG. 19.—Gardiner Brown's tuning fork.

This method is sufficiently accurate to form a very valuable help in diagnosis, although it cannot always be regarded as an infallible guide.*

Of the two methods above described I very much prefer Gardiner Brown's to that of Rinne's, and my plan of making use of it is as follows:—

* When, at the International Medical Congress of 1881, Mr. Gardiner Brown described these observations, he met with much adverse criticism, but I think this was chiefly because his critics were not sufficiently careful in their method of testing, and therefore failed to obtain successful results.

The tuning fork being sounded, the stem is held between the finger and thumb, and its button end is firmly applied to the part to be tested (bridge of nose or mastoid process). Holding a watch in the palm of my left hand, I request the patient to put his finger on that hand, and to lift it immediately he ceases to hear the sound; keeping my eye on the second hand of my watch, I can note exactly the time between his ceasing to *hear* the sound, and my ceasing to *feel* the vibration. This is marked plus or minus according as the patient hears it for a longer or a shorter time than I feel it.

The tuning fork used should be of medium pitch, and it should also be one that vibrates well. I find that as a rule the sound is heard from a half to one second longer on the mastoid than on the bridge of the nose.

The following examples will illustrate the value of this test combined with that of the watch.

A. B. complained of marked deafness on the right side. Was found by the watch to have normal hearing distance on left side, whereas on the right the watch could not be heard at all.

A tuning fork applied to the bridge of the nose was heard the normal length of time, *i.e.*, 0''; applied to the right mastoid it was 3''—; and to the left mastoid $\frac{1}{2}$ ''+.

Such indications point conclusively to a serious affection of the perceptive portion of the right ear.

C. D., another case of marked deafness of right ear only.

Watch-hearing distance { Right side, only on contact;
Left, normal.

Tuning fork { On nose, 6''+, but sound all referred
to right ear.

On mastoid { Right, $6\frac{1}{2}$ ''+.
Left, 4''+.

The surgeon will readily diagnose this case as one where the conducting apparatus on the right side was alone at fault.

E. F. complained of considerable deafness of both ears.

Watch distance { Right, 1 per cent.
Left, 1 per cent.

Tuning fork { Nose, 3"—.
Each mastoid, 2½"—.

Such indications point to affection of the perceptive portion on each side.

Again, we may have both the conductors and the perceptive organs affected, as in the following case:—

G. H. complained of considerable deafness.

Watch distance { Right, 2 per cent.
Left, 2 per cent.

Tuning fork { Nose, 0".
On each mastoid, ½"+.

Here the fault in the conductors (which would lengthen the time of the tuning fork hearing) is neutralised by the affection of the internal ear (which would diminish it).

To make proper use of this method the surgeon's fingers require a little education, so as to perceive the exact moment that the vibrations cease; further, he should never rely on a single experiment, but try it two or three times before he is satisfied with the accuracy of his patient; and lastly, he must make sure the patient *hears*, and not merely *feels* the vibrations of the tuning fork; this mistake is apt to be made if the patient is suffering from nerve deafness.

Although, as we have just seen, the tuning fork test is most valuable, yet it must not be regarded as absolutely infallible; for we occasionally meet with

cases where the tuning fork indicates a *minus* quantity without the perceptive apparatus being defective. There is, however, seldom any real difficulty in distinguishing between the deafness due to external and middle ear disease, and that caused by affections of the internal ear, especially when the objective signs obtained by the use of the tuning fork are confirmed by the subjective sensations of the patient. For instance, in marked middle ear mischief the patient will tell us that he hears better in a noise (see Chap. XIII.); that he appreciates notes of high pitch (tick of a watch) better than low notes (conversation). In nerve or internal ear deafness, on the other hand, the patient hears distinctly worse in a noise; hears conversation better than the watch and, in addition, loud noises frequently produce a sense of "jarring," which may be a source of much discomfort.

CHAPTER III.

MALFORMATIONS, INJURIES AND DISEASES OF THE AURICLE.

MALFORMATIONS of the auricle are usually due to the non-development of some part of the skeleton of elastic cartilage, the result of intra-uterine inflammation, adhesion, etc. They are frequently associated with imperforate, or imperfect meatus, and it is only in such cases that there is any appreciable loss of hearing.

These cases rarely call for any interference on the part of the surgeon, although their unsightly appearance frequently causes them to be brought under his notice by anxious parents.

Occasionally we meet with undue prominence of the auricle, but this condition also is of no real importance, unless the prominence is due to disease of the mastoid process, a disease which will be described later on.

The reverse of this, a flattening of the auricle to the side of the head, is of more frequent occurrence, especially among women and is induced by the habit, when long persisted in, of wearing the bonnet or cap tied tightly over the ears; as this is no longer a prevalent fashion, this malformation of the auricle does not occur so often as it formerly did. In itself it is of no importance unless it is associated with collapse of the meatus.

INJURIES.—In spite of the exposed position of the auricle, injuries to it are comparatively rare, this immunity being largely due to the elasticity of its framework.

Amputation of the entire auricle is a form of mutilation sometimes practised by barbarous people on their captives; but when once the wound has healed there is no call for surgical interference, and it is stated that there is no appreciable loss of hearing power.

Heavy ear-rings not only drag down the lobe but will sometimes cut right through it. This may cause inflammation requiring treatment according to ordinary rules; otherwise, beyond its ugliness, it is of little import and needs no special attention.

Or the cartilage may be accidentally divided by some instrument or sharp substance—such as broken glass, &c. In this case, the hæmorrhage may be very smart on account of the blood-vessels being unable to retract readily. Torsion of the vessels and pressure are usually sufficient to stop the bleeding, but the pressure must not be too great, or necrosis of a portion of the cartilage may result. If stitches are necessary to bring the parts together, they should not be carried through the cartilage, but only through the cutis; wire or some other form of aseptic sutures are to be preferred, as ulceration or necrosis of the cartilage is readily set up.

DISEASES OF THE AURICLE.—Simple inflammation rarely affects the auricle alone, therefore there is no occasion to note that form of disease here. Nor is it necessary in a work like the present to enter into the subject of erysipelas, for although cases of facial erysipelas often commence by affecting the auricle, spreading from thence over the face, still, implication of this part does not necessitate any modification in the treatment. It is, however, very important that the surgeon should bear this in mind, lest he mistake an early case of erysipelas of the face for simple local inflammation of the auricle.

ECZEMA very commonly affects this part, but will be considered together with eczema of the meatus.

TUMOURS OF THE AURICLE:—

Fibrous.

Fibro-cartilaginous.

Cysts { Sebaceous.
Serous and Sanguineous.

Carcinomatous.

Fibrous.—Occasionally the auricle is the seat of fibrous tumours. These appear as rounded masses, either on the anterior surface of the auricle, where they may be easily mistaken for cysts, or on the lobule in the neighbourhood of the perforation made for the ear-ring, in which position they seem to be particularly prone to recur after removal. Ordinarily, enucleation in the usual way is all that is necessary, but in the case of those tumours which result from ear-piercing, the removal must be very free and complete.

Fibro-cartilaginous tumours are also met with, growing from the cartilaginous skeleton. These are very rare, but do not differ from similar tumours in other parts of the body, and should be removed in the ordinary way.

Sebaceous cysts are very common in the lobe and in the anterior surface of the concha. They result from the closure of a sebaceous gland and the inordinate increase of its contents, and are very liable to inflammation and suppuration. In some cases the simple evacuation of the contents is sufficient to destroy the cyst, but more frequently it is necessary to dissect out the cyst-wall. When, from former inflammation, the cyst-wall is too adherent to be dissected out, its secreting surface should be destroyed by the application of some escharotic, such as tincture of iodine.

Serous and sanguineous cysts, hæmatoma auris.—The upper

part of the anterior surface of the auricle is sometimes subject to a peculiar form of cyst, which has been called hæmatoma auris or othæmatoma. This occurs more frequently, though not exclusively, in lunatics; it may be caused by a blow, intense cold, or by some interference with the trophic innervation of this part. It appears as a swelling filling up the concavity of the auricle and frequently bulging outwards; it results from a separation of the closely adherent skin from the cartilage, and the extravasation of serum or blood between these two. Many authors describe the extravasation as usually consisting of blood, but according to my experience it is far more frequently serous. Again, some of the older authorities assert that this disease occurs only in the insane, but this is now generally admitted to be by no means the case.

If allowed to remain unmolested the contents gradually become absorbed, leaving a considerable amount of thickening behind, which always makes the auricle very unsightly. In considering the treatment care must be taken to prevent suppuration. I have obtained the best results by exhausting the cyst with a subcutaneous syringe, and then injecting a dilute solution of iodine (tinct. iodi 1 part, water 2 parts). This solution should be removed by the syringe after it has remained in the cyst a few minutes.

Carcinoma.—The auricle is very rarely the seat of carcinoma, but when it does occur it is in the form of epithelioma, and differs in no way from epithelioma in other parts of the body. Complete and free removal should be promptly adopted, unless it has so far advanced that it has involved the deeper tissues and glands.

CHAPTER IV.

EXTERNAL AUDITORY MEATUS—MALFORMATIONS, INJURIES,
OBSTRUCTIONS AND DISEASES.

MALFORMATIONS.

Congenital malformations are due either to abnormal development or to adhesions following intra-uterine inflammation.

Imperforate meatus.—The meatus may be partially or completely obliterated; this condition is usually associated with malformation of the auricle. Occasionally there is a difficulty in finding the meatus, but even in the worst cases some kind of *cul de sac* will generally be found. The occlusion is sometimes osseous as well as fleshy. The amount of hearing in these cases differs considerably, but in all there must be a certain deficiency; now and again we meet with patients who can hear moderately loud conversation, but frequently the ear so affected is quite useless.

Treatment.—If the condition is only found on one side no interference is advisable, but should both ears be affected it may then become a case for operation. Even here, however, this should only be done if there is already a considerable amount of hearing power, for if there is an occlusion of the bone as well as of the soft parts no operation can possibly be of use.

Method of Operating.—The patient having been placed under the influence of anæsthetics, the surgeon should make a crucial incision through the soft tissues obstruct-

ing the meatus. Then a small ivory or silver meatus tube with the usual shield (fig. 20) must be inserted, to prevent the surfaces from uniting again.

Although this operation may appear at first sight to be a very simple one, I should never recommend its being performed except in the most favourable cases, because there is always a great tendency to granulate up and heal across, and thus cause a return to the former condition.

Collapse of the meatus.—This condition, partial or complete, used to be very commonly met with in elderly women who had been in the habit of wearing their bonnet and cap tightly drawn over their ears. Partial collapse of the meatus favours the accumulation of cerumen, and this assists in producing deafness. Complete collapse is in itself a cause of deafness.



FIG. 20.—Meatus tube.

I have also met with another cause of collapse; namely, a hypertrophic condition of the connective tissue about the auricle, similar to that which is seen in strumous thickening of the lips.

The *treatment* consists in making the patient wear a meatus tube (fig. 20) so as to keep the canal open. This tube is made of silver, vulcanite, or other material about $\frac{5}{8}$ inch long with a shell-shaped shield at one end to prevent its slipping in too far. As a rule this tube should not at first be worn more than two or three hours a day lest it set up inflammation, but as soon as the

ear is able to tolerate it, the tube should be left in the whole day but removed at night. By the use of this tube in complete collapse the patient may regain perfect hearing power, and after it has been worn some time the meatus will generally have become so patent that its further use may be dispensed with.

The report of such successful results, combined with the small size of the tube, makes a large number of deaf patients anxious to try it, although they themselves may not have the meatus at all collapsed. Many unscrupulous vendors encourage them in this desire, and in fact, I believe far more of these tubes are sold to people to whom they can be of no service whatever, than to those who really need their aid.

INJURIES.

Occasionally the meatus is injured by the introduction of sharp pointed instruments, such as hair-pins, &c., either by the patient himself or by some officious friend, for the purpose of removing wax or other supposed obstruction. Again, injuries are at times produced by surgeons while attempting to remove foreign bodies by means of instruments such as forceps, probes, &c. Very occasionally bullet wounds are met with in this region, but then the injury to the meatus counts for very little in presence of the far more serious mischief to the cranium and its contents.

Treatment.—As a rule it is only necessary to allay the inflammation and so allow the wounded surfaces to heal.

OBSTRUCTIONS.

The meatus may be obstructed by accumulations, or by foreign bodies. That which results from inflammation, &c., will be treated of later.

Accumulations.—These occur very commonly, and consist either of cerumen, epidermic scales, hairs, or inspissated pus; or of two or more of these mixed together.

Accumulations are perhaps most frequently composed of cerumen and epidermis together, forming a more or less compact plug. Sometimes there is only a small proportion of epidermis, while at others the plug is mainly composed of layer upon layer of it, the laminated mass having a pearly white appearance. Occasionally the small hairs from the tragus form a considerable part of the accumulation. Again, at times it occurs towards the termination of a case of chronic otorrhœa, then it consists partially of old inspissated and dried pus; in many of these cases the formation of the plug actually assists in curing the otorrhœa.

The causes of these accumulations, except in the last mentioned, are not fully understood. Exposure to cold, or any of the diseases which produce desquamation; alteration in the quality of the cerumen secreted; change in the configuration of the meatus; all these undoubtedly favour or are the direct cause of accumulations. But in by far the larger number of instances they would appear to be due to a bad habit, if I may say so, of over secretion of the cerumen and of desquamation of the epidermis. Dr. Guye (Amsterdam), however, maintains that in these cases there is actually a diminu-

tion in the quantity of the cerumen secreted, but that the secretion is altered in character, so that it is not readily removed in the natural way by the movement of the jaw, and thus it accumulates.

If this accumulation occurs at or after middle life it is liable to recur again and again, so that the obstruction has to be removed every three or four years or possibly much oftener.

Diagnosis.—As a rule the patient gives a history of recent very marked deafness, coming on suddenly, often worse after lying down and better after getting up, this improvement being preceded by a sensation of cracking. On examining with the speculum the tube will be found to be filled, more or less completely, with cerumen, the colour of which varies from a shiny black to a pale brown. I should perhaps here again caution the student that this examination requires some care, for if the speculum be not properly directed, one is liable to mistake a piece of wax lying on the floor of the meatus for a complete obstruction.

Generally the diagnosis is easy; but occasionally a small layer of cerumen lying on the membrane (called sometimes a *face plug*) may be difficult to make out, either on account of its blackness absorbing the light, or because its shiny appearance renders it liable to be mistaken for the membrane itself. In the first of these cases a change of light, such as from daylight to artificial (electric light is the best) will clear up the difficulty; and in the second, in addition to this, careful search should be made for the handle of the malleus, if that can be discerned, the object in view is undoubtedly the *membrana tympani*; while, on the other hand, if the end of a probe be carefully covered with cotton-wool, moistened, and then introduced very gently into

the meatus, the presence of cerumen is at once established by the discoloration which will appear on the tip of this little mop when it is withdrawn.

Another deceptive appearance may be produced by a thin layer of dry cerumen stretched across the meatus, producing what is called a *false membrane*. This frequently has a small opening in it which may readily be mistaken for a perforation of the membrana tympani. To make certain we should examine its position, note whether it is too near to the opening of the meatus, and look out for the handle of the malleus. Again, with a mop of cotton wool, or by syringing, we can readily break it up if it be a false membrane, and then the true membrana tympani will be revealed some distance beyond.

Treatment.—Removal by syringing is the proper treatment. If, however, the plug is very hard, it should be softened beforehand by means of warm instillations of plain water, of oil containing a little thymol or carbolic acid, or of glycerine and water, and of course whenever suppuration is known or suspected to exist, an antiseptic solution should be preferred. Undiluted glycerine should not be used, because it occasionally produces inflammation. The instillation should be used twice a day for three or four days before the syringing. By softening the plug, the operation is rendered far more easy to the surgeon and much less disagreeable to the patient.

The softening is much more important where inflammation has been set up, and in such cases it is well to reduce the inflammation by means of counter-irritation, &c., before syringing is attempted.

Form of Syringe.—I prefer a two-ounce brass syringe for this purpose. The nozzle must be fine, but it is well

to have a rounded tip so as to prevent injury to the meatus (fig. 21). Most ear syringes have very bad nozzles, which are much too large, thus blocking up the meatus to such a degree that the return current is obstructed.

Mode of Syringing.—Having quite filled the syringe (without allowing any air to enter) with pleasantly warm water, or water to which an antiseptic has been added whenever suppuration is suspected, and having placed a

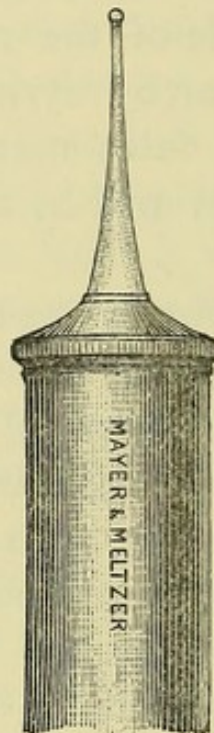


FIG. 21.—Nozzle of ear syringe.

small basin under the ear, the surgeon should straighten the meatus, drawing the ear outwards with a little twist. The fine jet of water from the syringe should then be directed so as to pass between the wall of the meatus and the plug, and *not* in the direct central axis. By this means, the water strips the plug from the meatus and the return current drives it out. The syringe may have to be used several times before the plug is detached, and the surgeon should not be content with syringing

only at one spot but should work right round the obstruction.

The best form of basin is made of glass, with a partition across it, so that when held under the ear the further side can be filled with clean water for the syringe, while the other will catch the return flow as it comes from the meatus. A similar basin may be made in tin and answers equally well; but failing these, the bottom of a soap dish makes a good substitute as far as catching the water is concerned, while a second basin may be used for the clean water.

In syringing, the amount of force applied must be regulated by the amount of obstruction, and after this has been removed, care should be taken that no force is used lest the *membrana tympani* be exposed to undue pressure.

When the water comes out quite clean the surgeon may conclude that the whole of the obstruction has been removed, or if the end of the expelled plug displays the cast of the membrane, that will indicate the same thing. It is not wise, however, to wait for these indications, but the ear should be examined from time to time during the operation.

If the syringing gives rise to pain or tenderness before the obstruction is removed, it is best to desist immediately and continue the softening process for a few days longer. Otherwise inflammation in the ear may be set up, and this will be increased by the plug acting as a foreign body.

After the removal of the plug and when the ear has been carefully dried, a small piece of cotton wool should be inserted and kept in for a few hours to prevent cold.

Sometimes the syringing will produce giddiness from disturbance of the semi-circular canals; or again it

may produce fainting even when no pain has been felt. These two disagreeable results may, however, be generally avoided by previously softening the plug.

It is well to warn patients that during the softening process, the swelling of the plug and presence of the fluid may make them temporarily deafer; otherwise finding that the treatment is apparently making them worse, they lose confidence and refuse to come again to have the plug removed.

Before dismissing the subject of syringing, I would urge upon my readers the necessity of learning the knack of doing it properly, an art which requires much practice; for occasionally a plug cannot be removed without the greatest possible dexterity.

The use of other Instruments.—When the plug consists chiefly of cerumen no other instrument than the syringe should be used; but when the obstruction is made up entirely or almost entirely of epidermic layers, the syringe will frequently fail to remove the mass without the assistance of other instruments.

In such cases a flattened (not sharpened) probe and a pair of fine forceps may be used. But these two must never be employed without thorough illumination of the meatus, so that the surgeon is able to see everything he is doing, and even then extreme care is required. In fact for the removal of the laminated masses several sittings are sometimes necessary.

I may here mention that occasionally we meet with a localised patch of chronic dermatitis with desquamation, when the surface becomes covered with epidermic layers. Should the patch be situated on the membrana tympani it is liable to produce very distressing tinnitus.

In these cases it is not only necessary to remove the scales, but also to stop further desquamation. This is

sometimes a difficult matter, but may usually be accomplished by painting the denuded surface, from time to time, with a solution of nitrate of silver (gr. xxx. to ℥j.), or with diluted nitrate of mercury ointment.

Sometimes after an obstruction has been removed the patient asks for advice as to how the ears should be cleansed, thinking as many do, that the presence of this accumulation indicates want of cleanliness. The surgeon should explain that such is not the case, and that the ears should never be cleaned out further than can be reached by the finger covered with a towel, and that all aurilaves and ear-cleaners are worse than useless. In fact very often the surgeon will perceive from the polished nature of the surface of the plug, that the patient has hastened his deafness by pushing the cerumen on to the drum by some such means.

Occasionally, as already stated, we have a plug complicated with inflammation of the meatus. Sometimes the plug, acting as a foreign body, produces so much irritation that inflammatory polypi are formed in front of it so as to hide it completely. Again, the swelling of the meatus in front is often sufficient to hide it from view. These cases are liable to puzzle the surgeon and lead him to a very erroneous diagnosis and prognosis.

The inflammation and polypi should be treated as laid down later on, and as soon as the former has quite subsided, the plug should be removed, taking care not to attempt this until it is quite soft.

Foreign bodies.—A great variety of foreign bodies have been found from time to time in the meatus.

For practical purposes they may be divided into three classes :—

1. Those that are liable to swell and enlarge, thus becoming firmly impacted and the source of serious irri-

tation; such as peas, beans, seeds of the locust bean, coffee berries, etc.

All these are apt to swell and germinate in presence of the warmth and moisture around them, and, by irritating the surrounding parts, to set up inflammation. This may extend through the upper wall of the meatus to the meninges of the brain, and result in fatal meningitis even without perforation of the membrana tympani.

2. Those foreign bodies that are liable to irritate but which do not enlarge to any extent; such as some insects, pieces of cotton wool becoming putrescent from pre-existing discharge, etc.

3. Foreign bodies which do not enlarge and which in themselves are not liable to irritate; such as beads, shells, cherry stones, slate pencil, small pieces of wood, etc.

A foreign body may remain in the ear without producing any distressing symptoms for years; but those belonging to Classes 1 and 2—especially Class 1—are very liable to produce inflammation, or if there is the least irritation, to seriously aggravate it. Those in Class 3 are less likely to do so; and indeed, they often remain in the ear without producing any serious effect for a very long time. I once removed a cherry stone quite easily by syringing it from the ear of a man of sixty, who assured me that it had been in since he was five years of age, his parents having objected to have it touched, because a surgeon, in attempting to remove it with instruments, had pushed it further in. It had never caused him any trouble.

Foreign bodies are more frequently found in the ears of children than in adults; they are generally pushed in while playing, or while trying conjuring tricks, such as passing objects from ear to ear.

Diagnosis.—As a rule this is sufficiently easy, the speculum and a good light revealing the presence or absence of a foreign body. For it must not be forgotten that many patients ask for the removal of one when there is none there to remove; especially are some elderly persons thus deceived, mistaking a form of tinnitus for the presence of an insect or other foreign body.

Sometimes the obstruction is so covered in cerumen that its nature cannot be made out until after removal. Again, not infrequently, the inflammation has caused so much swelling as to hide the substance. Or the irritation may produce a fringe of inflammatory polypi which hides the foreign body. In these cases the diagnosis may be difficult until the inflammation has been reduced.

Treatment.—There are very few cases in surgery in which the operator is more likely to be led astray than when trying to remove foreign bodies from the meatus. The temptation to use the probe, scoop, or forceps is almost too great to be resisted; and yet, if these are used (and they generally are) without perfect illumination, the meatus is almost certain to be injured and inflamed, while the foreign body may be only driven further in. A few years ago a case of this kind occurred where so much injury was done that the patient died of the meningitis which ensued.

In ninety-nine cases out of a hundred a foreign body if detected early, can be removed by syringing unless it has become impacted by swelling, and this rarely occurs at first. But this syringing may require considerable skill. The meatus must first be straightened by traction of the auricle (see page 66), and then the stream of warm water should be directed between the wall and

the foreign body, so that getting behind, it may drive out the obstruction with the return current. If the surgeon does not succeed directly and there is no inflammation, he should desist and make another attempt later on.

Should there be cerumen gluing it in, as it were, this must be softened by means of glycerine and water or oil. But if this is the case and it belongs to Class 1 of foreign bodies, the risk of swelling must also be taken into account. The operation of syringing is much facilitated by placing the patient under the influence of an anæsthetic, more especially when dealing with a nervous child.

But suppose all attempts at removal by syringing have failed, what is to be done? Most emphatically do I answer, "Then let none but an experienced surgeon undertake its removal." The method should be as follows. The meatus being well illuminated must be first carefully examined. If the foreign body is found adhering by means of coagulated blood, etc., to one side, it must be loosened by using a flattened probe as a lever, and then it may be syringed out. If, however, it is impacted by the swelling of its own substance or by that of the walls of the meatus, other means must be adopted. Many ingenious forms of forceps, etc., have been devised; Dr. Guye's, which are like miniature obstetric forceps, are perhaps the most useful (fig. 22). Sharp pointed hooks of various forms are recommended, but I consider them all too dangerous for use, remembering, as we must, that the meatus is not a tube which can be pulled about with impunity. When the foreign body has reached the outer part of the meatus and has there become somewhat fixed, simple blunt hooks are often of use, or a loop of thin wire may

be carefully hitched over it; a very good and ingenious device too under these circumstances, is to dip the end of a match into liquid glue, and press it on the foreign body until set, when both match and foreign body may be easily withdrawn.

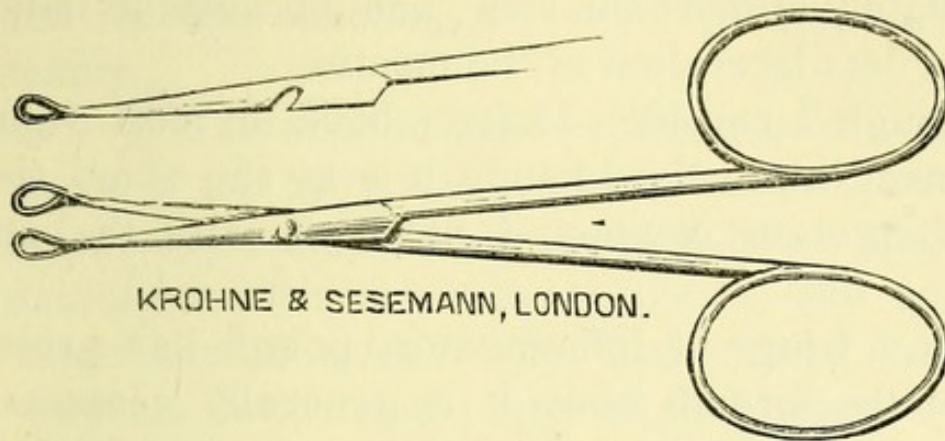


FIG. 22.—Guye's forceps with separable blades.

Another very valuable instrument for this purpose is an ingenious little blunt hook devised by Sir Joseph Lister. The shape is seen in fig. 23. It will be noted that the rectangular hook is flattened and curved from side to side, so as to adapt itself to the curvature of the meatus, and pass readily between it and the foreign body.

In cases where this is to be used the patient should be put under anæsthetics. The instrument should then be introduced with the convexity of its hook towards the posterior wall of the meatus, care being taken that as good an illumination as possible is kept up. When the foreign body is reached, the instrument should be insinuated between it and the posterior wall of the meatus, the surgeon pressing rather more against the wall of the meatus than on the body, so as to avoid pushing it further in. As soon as he has passed it, (which may be ascertained by gently rotating the hook), the hook is to be turned about 40° , and in this position it is now of

course behind the obstruction. Traction must then necessarily bring out the foreign body; or, as sometimes happens, it will be cut in two, and then it may be readily syringed out. Care should be taken to prevent bleeding as much as possible, both because this will immediately obscure the view, and because it indicates more or less laceration of the meatus.

Although I consider Lister's hook a most valuable instrument in practised hands, it is at the same time a very dangerous weapon if not used with the utmost care.

When a fringe of inflammatory polypi has grown in front of the foreign body it is generally necessary to remove them before commencing to remove the foreign body; after this the ear should be syringed out with dilute perchloride of iron, to clear away the blood and arrest further bleeding.

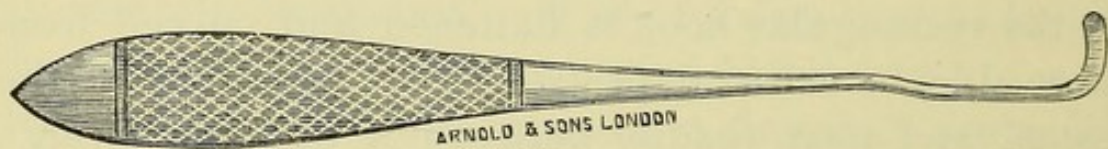


FIG. 23.—Lister's hook.

Many other ingenious methods have been devised for extracting foreign bodies, but I cannot refrain from again insisting that the surgeon should use none of them until syringing has had a fair trial; and that whatever means are employed, the utmost care and delicacy of touch are absolutely needful.

There is one little exception to the universal rule of syringing, and that is in cases of impacted wool. Here with good illumination the forceps may be used, and on account of the clinging nature of the substance, it is very readily removed.

DISEASES.

Inflammation of the Meatus.—This may be divided into *circumscribed* and *diffuse*.

Circumscribed inflammation or furunculosis is a very common disease affecting the cartilaginous portion of the meatus.

Cause.—The same conditions which produce boils in other parts of the body may produce them in the meatus; but, except when they result from diabetes, change of diet, debility or such like, it is not known with accuracy what those conditions are. Dr. Lœwenberg, of Paris, has, however, thrown some light on the subject by having discovered certain minute organisms in the contents of the boil, which no doubt will account for the great tendency there is to recurrence; according to this observer the sebaceous glands, into which the organisms have found their way, form the seat of the disease.

Symptoms and Course.—As a rule there is intense pain, sufficient to keep the patient awake at night. But the degree of pain depends not only upon the amount of inflammation, but also upon its site, for when very superficial there is little or even none. If, however, it is deep-seated, and especially if the fissures of Santorinus become involved, the pain is extreme; the reason being that in these situations the tissues are very rigid, and thus free swelling being interfered with, the nerves are subjected to greater pressure.

When the swelling is very great, the meatus becomes blocked and gives rise to a considerable amount of deafness, which generally passes away as soon as the swelling is reduced sufficiently to allow a free passage along the meatus. Should, however, the deafness remain after the swelling has gone down, it may be found

that this results from accumulations of discharge, epidermic scales, &c., blocking the way.

On examining the ear one or more swellings are usually noticed protruding into the meatus; but if, as frequently happens, these are situated close to its entrance and are not large, they may easily be overlooked until the pain produced by the pressure of the speculum calls attention to them.

Sometimes the swelling is so prominent as to be mistaken at first sight for a polypus; but it may be readily diagnosed from this by its broad base, which is easily recognised if the surgeon attempts to pass a probe round it.

After a few days, pointing and rupture, or sometimes resolution or still more frequently semi-resolution, take place and the swelling goes down; in the last case, only to return again after a short time.

When the furunculus ruptures of course there is a slight discharge in the meatus, then the swelling disappears and the patient recovers. There is, however, a very great tendency to return, and a patient may have three or four attacks following each other at intervals of perhaps a fortnight.

Treatment.—Early incision so as to deplete the part, even if pus has not already been formed, gives great relief and may arrest the disease. Counter-irritation in the form of a blister behind the ear also gives relief and tends to reduce the inflammatory swelling; while, if the pain is very severe, a couple of leeches should be applied in front of the tragus. Poultices and hot fomentations are of great service, but these must not be continued after the pain has disappeared; when poultices are used they should be encased in muslin so that they may be removed entire. As soon as the discharge makes its appearance, warm injections, either of warm

water simply or containing a little carbolic acid or other antiseptic, are advisable.

Again, if there is considerable discharge with pain, a warm lead and morphia injection (liq. plumb. and liq. morph. $\bar{a}\bar{a}$ \bar{z} ss., water \bar{z} x., m., ft. inj., one tablespoonful to a wine-glass of warm water) will be serviceable.

When all the acute symptoms have gone and the swelling has nearly disappeared, means for the prevention of a return should be employed; and for this purpose I make use of some dilute mercurial ointment, as for instance (ung. hyd. nit. \bar{z} j., vaseline, and ol. amygd. $\bar{a}\bar{a}$ \bar{z} j.). This is to be painted into the ear with a camel's hair brush two or three times a day, taking care to line the whole of the cartilaginous portion of the meatus with the ointment. This treatment, whether by causing absorption or by destroying Lœwenburg's organisms, will in most cases prevent a return.

The patient's general health must not be overlooked; tonics, etc., often being required.

It is well to warn the patient of the tendency to recurrence of the disease; otherwise should it return he may consider that the surgeon has not properly treated the case.

DIFFUSE INFLAMMATION, ACUTE AND CHRONIC.

Acute.—The most frequent cause of this condition is bathing, the cold water getting into the meatus and setting up inflammation. Sea-bathing is especially liable to produce it, on account of the waves. Wounds and foreign bodies also induce this condition.

Symptoms and Signs.—Pain in the meatus, varying considerably in amount, and tenderness on pressure over the tragus. Discharge generally appears sooner or

later. On examining the meatus considerable swelling of the walls will be noticed, and this is more frequently found affecting the osseous than the cartilaginous portion. Deafness, varying in degree according to the amount of swelling and discharge, and the consequent interference of the membrana tympani.

In severe cases the tympanic cavity is involved, and perforation of the membrane takes place, this complication being indicated by the signs of perforation and by tenderness on deep pressure under the auricle. But, as a rule, it is unnecessary and very unwise to meddle too much with the meatus for the purpose of making a full examination.

On account of the intimate connection of the skin and periosteum in the osseous meatus, acute inflammation of this part is very liable to be complicated with acute periostitis and otitis, which is indicated by polypoid granulations growing from the inflamed spot; and should this inflammatory condition extend inwards, meningitis may result. This is more likely to be the case when the bone forming the roof of the meatus is the part involved.

Treatment.—Counter-irritation in the form of blisters behind the ear, leeches in front of the tragus, hot fomentations, purgatives, and soothing injections or instillations form the most valuable modes of treatment. Injections, except soothing ones, should not be used; one of the most serviceable of these is the lead and morphia injection (see page 77), but anything in the way of forcible syringing is to be avoided. Solutions of morphia (gr. ij. to ʒ j.), or of atropine (gr. j. to ʒ j.), used quite warm, make good instillations. If the pain prevents sleep hypnotics are advisable. When cerebral complications are threatening, absolute rest and quiet are indispensable.

After the more active symptoms have passed away insufflations of finely powdered boracic acid may be employed; and if any polypoid granulations exist, they should be touched with nitrate of silver.

Acute inflammation is generally followed by a chronic stage of the disease.

The *prognosis*, as regards the hearing power, is usually good unless the tympanic cavity has been involved, and even then perfect recovery is frequently obtained.

Let me here mention that it is well to warn all persons liable to disease of the ear against bathing, especially in the sea, without some protection to the ears; the best safeguard is afforded by putting a large piece of cotton wool in both ears, and wearing an oilskin cap fitting tightly over them.

Chronic Inflammation.—Chronic inflammation of the meatus, or external otorrhœa, is usually a sequela of the acute form.

The signs and symptoms consist of a certain amount of deafness with purulent discharge. The absence of a perforation of the membrana tympani is sufficient to distinguish between this condition and chronic suppurative catarrh of the tympanum (see page 132).

Treatment.—This is the same as for simple cases of internal otorrhœa (see page 138), and consists of injections and insufflations.

The *prognosis* is favourable.

Eczema.—Acute and chronic.—*Acute eczema* of the meatus, and indeed of the concha, is very common in badly fed infants, especially during teething. In these cases there is generally a profuse watery discharge, not infrequently tinged with blood, and this discharge, escaping on to the surrounding surfaces, sets up an eczematous condition.

As a rule, it is impossible to make sure that there is no perforation in these infantile cases without producing increased irritation of the parts; but wherever a diagnosis can be readily made, the surgeon should make one, following the rules on page 134.

The deafness is usually very marked because the surface of the membrana tympani is more or less involved in the general eczematous condition.

Treatment.—Attention to proper feeding and to the general health is absolutely necessary. Mild injections, such as dilute liq. plumbi, may be used for cleansing the meatus, the surfaces of which should then be lightly painted with some ointment such as vaseline, ung. diachyli (Hebra's ointment), ung. zinci or ung. acid. borac. All friction must be avoided and no soap allowed to touch the parts affected.

In inveterate cases ulceration of the skin may take place, and then the following treatment is advisable. After thoroughly cleansing with a warm water injection, the surfaces should be painted with a strong solution (3j. to \bar{z} j.) of nitrate of silver, and then covered with boracic acid ointment. This caustic application may be required two or three times at intervals of twenty-four or forty-eight hours.

Acute eczema, when it does occur in the adult, has to be treated locally in the same manner, and any predisposing constitutional cause must as far as possible be removed by appropriate internal remedies, alteration of diet, etc.

Chronic eczema.—This is a condition that is more frequently found in adults. The meatus presents a somewhat swollen, or it may be a very much swollen appearance, with a more or less glazed and cracking surface; and frequently the auricle is also involved. The ear is

often so irritable that the patient cannot refrain from rubbing it. There is a slight watery discharge, and the deeper portion of the meatus is often filled with debris of the desquamation. The hearing will not be affected unless the swelling or the debris is sufficient to block the meatus or cover the membrana tympani.

Treatment.—Unless the case is severe and of long standing suitable injections and ointments are generally sufficient to effect a cure in a week or two, but in some instances there is a great tendency to return. Ointments of a stimulating nature are preferable, and of these I consider some form of mercurial application to be the best; dilute nitrate of mercury ointment (see p. 77), is very good; occasionally some form of tar ointment is still better. These must be applied with a camel's hair brush so as to prevent any rubbing, and the surfaces kept constantly moist by using the application three or four times a day.

Injections of warm water, warm milk and water, or a solution of sulphate of zinc may be used from time to time, for the removal of scales and debris; but, with these exceptions, as little washing and friction as possible is to be employed, and the use of soap is especially to be avoided.

When the case is severe or of long standing, with much thickening of the integuments, then constitutional treatment becomes necessary. Arsenic in the form of Fowler's solution (℥v. three times a day, after food), should be tried, as it generally yields very satisfactory results. Of course care must be taken that no arsenical irritation is produced, and in those cases where ordinary doses are not tolerated, minute ones will be found to act very beneficially. Both in the acute and chronic forms of eczema the patient should be advised not to wear

cotton wool, as it is liable to adhere to the inflamed surfaces, and cause pain and bleeding on removal.

OTOMYCOSIS.

Occasionally the meatus is the seat of inflammation due to the presence of microscopic fungi. Several forms of these have been described, but the chief among them are the *aspergillus fumigatus*, *aspergillus niger*, and *aspergillus flavus*.

In the United States and in Germany, the occurrence of fungi in the external meatus is of tolerable frequency; thus Bürkner, Knapp, and Gruber detected their presence about once in every thousand cases of ear disease examined; Schwartze once in every 625; Burckhardt-Merian 1 in 333; Roosa 1 in 250 and Bezold as often as 1 in 100.* In my own experience, limited of course to England, the condition has not existed in any larger proportion than once in 3000 or 4000 cases.

The exact etiology of otomycosis is obscure; from the above it would seem that much depends upon locality, for the appearances presented are so exceedingly typical, that it is hardly possible that the disease could be overlooked. Siebenmann† lays considerable stress upon the influence of oily instillations in favouring the development of otomycosis, but in England at any rate, no custom is more common amongst the laity, and yet the existence of the disease in this country is a great rarity.

Symptoms and Diagnosis.—The symptoms of course

* Bürkner. Contributions to the Statistics of Ear Disease, *Arch. f. Ohrenheilk.*, vol. xx., p. 2.

† *Archives of Otology*, vol. xviii., p. 269.

depend greatly upon the length of time which the disease has lasted, and the amount of inflammation which may happen to have been excited.

In recent cases, marked deafness, a sense of fulness in the ears and possibly some tinnitus are all that are complained of.

In more advanced cases, itching of the meatus, slight shooting pains in the ear or even severe pain may ensue; in fact we may have all the usual subjective symptoms of a very acute inflammation.

On examining the meatus with a speculum, the canal will be found to be wholly or partly occluded by layers

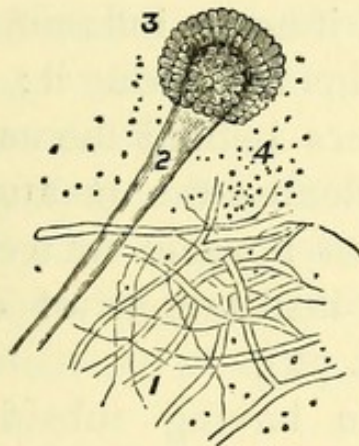


FIG. 24.—*Aspergillus Fumigatus* from one of the author's preparations $\times 200$ diam. 1. Mycelium. 2. Hypha. 3. Fructification. 4. Spores.

of desquamating epidermis, which, on removal, look like damp blotting paper studded (in cases of *aspergillus fumigatus* or *aspergillus niger*) with dark spots. This appearance is so characteristic that there is usually no difficulty as to the diagnosis, but our naked eye observations may be confirmed by placing a little of the débris under the microscope. We shall then see that in addition to numerous epithelial scales of the ordinary squamous variety, the mass consists of a thick network of mycelium (fig. 24), with numerous fruit-stalks termin-

ating in the usual rounded fructifications; these latter are comparatively large and intensely black in colour in cases of *aspergillus niger*; small, and smoky or sooty in appearance in cases of *aspergillus fumigatus*, small and yellow in *aspergillus flavus*.

Treatment.—Simply syringing out the ear, even if one of the ordinary antiseptic solutions be employed, will not, in itself, suffice to eradicate the disease, for although the obstruction may be removed, it is nearly impossible to wash every microscopic spore out of the meatus by this means, and unless these spores are either destroyed or removed recurrence of the fungus is almost certain.

In the first place, if acute inflammation is present we must take some pains to subdue it; for which purpose we may apply blisters behind the ear, leeches, &c., and at the same time cleanse the meatus by means of the syringe, using warm boracic or weak sublimate solutions followed by instillations of oil containing ung. hydrarg. nit. (see p. 77).

The inflammation having subsided, or the meatus having been cleared out if no inflammation exists, the next step is, to destroy *in situ* the remaining spores; for this purpose, after using the syringe, the patient is placed on a couch, lying with his affected ear uppermost, and the meatus is filled with absolute alcohol or with alcohol containing hydrarg. perchlor. (1 in 500) which is allowed to remain in position for some ten or fifteen minutes, the process being repeated twice or thrice daily until the meatus appears to be quite healthy.

If these directions be carefully carried out we may very safely predict, that an absolute cure will ensue in a very short space of time, and we shall ourselves be spared the mortification of having to do our work over

again, as is likely to happen if less stringent precautions be taken.

Gouty Inflammation.—Gouty patients are occasionally liable to inflammation of the meatus.

This should be treated as an ordinary case of inflammation together with constitutional treatment of the gout itself. Counter-irritation behind the ear, injections if there is a discharge, aperients containing colchicum, free use of diluents together with bicarbonate of potash, are in all such cases very serviceable.

Syphilitic Inflammation.—Syphilitic inflammation is very rare but it does sometimes occur, and then we may get a fringe of condylomata round the meatus.

It must be treated locally and constitutionally as when it occurs elsewhere. An injection of black wash is strongly to be recommended.

Tumours.—Polypi growing from the walls of the meatus are generally due to periosteal inflammation, but occasionally we meet with true myxomatous and fibrous polypi. For treatment see p. 157.

EXOSTOSIS.

The late Dr. Cassells, of Glasgow, introduced a primary broad classification of the bony out-growths of the meatus. He divided such growths into hyperostoses and exostoses proper.

By hyperostosis we understand a diffuse enlargement of bony tissue, the result more particularly of chronic inflammation. This out-growth usually presents itself in the shape of a comparatively large but uniform swelling of one side of the osseous wall of the meatus. It increases in size slowly (though more rapidly than true

exostoses), and its growth may cease at almost any point; but very frequently it extends until the meatus is completely blocked, when it occasionally causes pain from pressure on the adjacent surfaces.

The exostoses proper may be grouped under three chief heads, viz. :—

1. Multiple; uniformly smooth and rounded; pale and glistening on the surface; even denser than ivory in consistence.

The etiology of these formations is obscure. Bathing, syphilis, and many other causes have been assigned for their appearance, but, as far as my own observations go, I am inclined to the belief that they are usually of gouty or perhaps rheumatic origin; more especially as they are seldom met with in hospital patients, but in the well-to-do and those suffering from a gouty diathesis. Hence their occurrence varies a good deal with nationality, and hence also, perhaps the reason why Englishmen are particularly prone to this disease. It must be admitted too, that frequent bathing seems to act as an exciting cause.

In size they may vary from that of a millet seed to that of a split pea. Their growth is extremely slow, and it is but seldom that the meatus is found completely occluded by them, for directly opposing exostoses come in contact with one another, their growth appears to be arrested. Thus a chink is always left which would be ample for ordinary hearing purposes, were it not frequently liable to become obstructed by the accumulation of débris (epidermic scales and cerumen), and hence it is that deafness is complained of.

2. Multiple; irregular in shape; of pale pinkish hue and dull appearance; with broad bases and of great density.

For the most part the origin of these may be traced directly to the irritative action of old standing otorrhœa, or even to the actual ossification of polypi. They increase in size but slowly, though probably their growth is rather more rapid than those of the first class, especially as long as the otorrhœa remains unchecked, and hence they may occasionally be met with completely occluding the meatus.

3. Single polypoid exostoses, consisting of a nucleus so to speak, of ivory-like consistence, from the surface of which trabeculæ of cancellated bone project into a layer of fibrous tissue, the whole being attached to the outer edge of the osseous meatus by a bony pedicle.

These would seem almost invariably to be the result of ossification occurring in a fibrous or fibro-cartilaginous tumour.

Though very rare their tendency to comparatively rapid enlargement is an important element in considering their treatment.

It may be as well to mention incidentally, that multiple exostoses (1st and 2nd varieties) are by no means confined to the meatus; they may occur in the bony walls of the middle ear, and of course may then seriously interfere with the functions of that portion of the apparatus, and produce irremediable deafness.

Diagnosis.—At first sight exostoses may be mistaken for polypi, but those of the first variety may be easily recognised by their rounded and polished appearance. The use of the probe will reveal the hardness of the mass and so clear up the diagnosis, and in addition it may be noted, that exostoses of the first and second class are usually very tender when touched with the probe, while the surface of those of the third class is not only soft and yielding but almost insensitive.

The effect on the hearing power is usually nil except, as already noted, when a small quantity of cerumen or scales causes complete occlusion, and then of course marked deafness results. The same will be the case when, in the third variety, the exostosis has grown sufficiently to block the meatus.

Treatment.—I have dwelt at some length upon the classification and diagnosis of these growths, because the line of treatment to be adopted in each case varies considerably with the nature, position and shape of the growth with which we are called upon to deal.

Hyperostoses, on account chiefly of their size and their rapid and uniform growth, are usually not seen until sufficiently large to block the meatus, when of course they should, except in rare instances, be removed at once.

Exostoses of the first variety ought, as a rule, to be left alone, the occasional removal of débris being all that is necessary. But if there is any tendency to complete occlusion, surgical interference is called for. An exception should also be made in favour of those cases, with which we occasionally meet, where one of the growths is much larger and more prominent than the others, as there is then a tendency to continued growth and future occlusion. More especially should these latter be removed early if they are situated in the outer part of the osseous meatus.

In the second variety, as in the first, surgical interference is advisable under similar conditions, *i.e.*, when there is any danger of occlusion of the meatus, and in cases of single up-standing exostoses in the outer part of passage. Not only so, but on account of the frequent presence of otorrhœa in these cases, occlusion is very liable to occur; for a very slight degree of obstruction

may suffice to check, or entirely to prevent the free flow of the discharge, and this is more especially the case on the recurrence of any inflammation. Hence the importance of endeavouring in the first place to cure this otorrhœa; but we must also remember that it is often but a sign of carious disease existing behind the exostosis, when of course an operation becomes imperative.

Exostoses of the third variety should, as a rule, be removed at once, for the operation is comparatively speaking a trifling one, and there is therefore no necessity for delay.

Operations.—The chisel and hammer are occasionally very useful, but I think myself that they are chiefly ap-

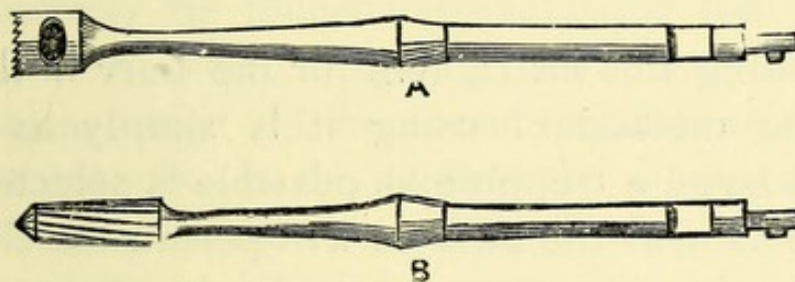


FIG. 25.—A. Trephine. B. Drill (medium size) used for removal of exostoses—exact size.

plicable in cases of hyperostosis and the softer forms of exostoses, especially if they occur in the outer part of the meatus.

Exostoses of the third variety, having a narrow base or pedicle, are easily removed by means of the dental elevator, or as suggested by Mr. Field, they may be broken off with a pair of dental stump-forceps.

By far the most useful method of removing aural exostoses, especially those of the first and second class, is by means of a modified dental drill or burr (fig. 25A), worked by some form of dental engine.

If a single growth has to be removed, the drill should

be applied to it as far away from the base and as near the apex as possible. Commencing with a very fine drill, when once the head has buried itself in the growth, we may exchange it for one of a larger size, until at length the action is simply that of a rotatory file working in a furrow or groove. In some cases, the juxtaposition of two or more exostoses in itself forms a groove, in which the drill may be inserted and the filing process commenced from the surface.

Instead of a solid burr, I have, in some of my more recent cases made use of a minute trephine, (fig. 25A), similar to those occasionally used by dentists. It differs from the ordinary surgical trephine not only in respect to its size, but also in the absence of the central peg or tooth.

Substituting this instrument for the burr in the dental engine, the method of using it is simply as follows, viz. :—As large a trephine as possible is selected, and it is applied as near the base as will permit the circumference of the instrument to rotate freely above the apex of the growth, so that at any moment only a portion of the circumference of the trephine is in actual contact with the tumour; the object being to cut off a portion of the growth rather than to make a hole in it.

The cases in which this method is more distinctly applicable, are those where one growth is decidedly more prominent than the others, and these are precisely the cases in which we are most frequently called upon to operate. On the other hand, when the object is simply to enlarge a pre-existing, though narrow opening between several exostoses, the solid drill is to be preferred.

It will readily be understood that these operations are frequently very tedious, and more than one sitting may be called for. This is partly due to the blood

which so quickly accumulates in the narrowed meatus, obstructing the view and necessitating the frequent removal of the drill, and partly to the density of the growth itself; on this latter account too, the burrs are particularly liable to slip or run off the surface of the tumour, and, in fact, until the head of the drill is well buried in the tissues, we can never be certain that this will not occur.

The results of these operations are as a rule highly satisfactory. As might be expected, large unhealthy granulations occasionally crop up at the edges of the injured surface, but these usually yield quite readily to the simplest treatment, and the wound heals satisfactorily. After removal of exostoses of the third variety, it will generally be found necessary, for the complete restoration of hearing, to syringe away a mass of epidermic scales, which will be found to have accumulated behind the growth. In this variety too, I have occasionally observed that the pedicle arises from a cartilaginous surface; and this, to some extent at any rate, may account for the fact that they are exceedingly prone to recur, while the other bony outgrowths which I have described above, shew little or no tendency to this recurrence.*

* For further details see author's paper in *Archives of Otology* vol. xx., p. 45, Jan. 1891.

CHAPTER V.

INJURIES AND DISEASES OF THE MIDDLE EAR.

INJURIES.

Rupture of the membrana tympani may be produced in two ways; first, by directly wounding it with some more or less pointed instrument; second, by explosions.

Wounds.—Hair-pins, pencils, penholders, matches, spectacle arms, &c., pushed into the meatus may produce the wound. If the rupture is in the lower half of the membrane, the injury to the hearing may be exceedingly slight, and provided no inflammation is set up, the perforation will heal rapidly. In these cases a piece of cotton-wool should be kept in the meatus, and a strictly expectant treatment followed.

If the perforation is in the upper part of the membrane much injury may be done to the ossicles and their attachments, and considerable deafness will follow. These cases should be kept very quiet to avoid inflammation, and as the healing process proceeds, careful inflation by means of Politzer's bag is advisable. If there is any tendency to inflammation, a blister should be put behind the ear and a purgative administered. I often blow in finely powdered boracic acid so as lightly to cover up the wound, and thus allow it to heal under the powder.

Syringing the ear should be always avoided unless a purulent discharge has already been set up.

If acute inflammation supervene, the case must be treated accordingly (see p. 78).

Explosions, including atmospheric condensation produced by blows on the ear, will occasionally bring about rupture of the membrane; but more often these accidents merely produce displacement of the membrane and ossicles, and in severe cases these injuries are complicated by concussion of the internal ear, when the consequent deafness may be chiefly the result of the latter injury. From my own experience I have come to the conclusion that blows on the ear and explosions, (excepting from rapid explosives as gun-cotton and nitro-glycerine compounds), rarely or never produce rupture of the membrane or any serious displacement, unless there is some amount of Eustachian obstruction.

Rupture from these causes should be treated in the same way as that due to direct violence, but there is generally more need of inflation, and as a rule, the catarrh of Eustachian tubes and naso-pharynx requires attention. Simple displacement yields readily to gentle inflation, but concussion of the internal ear admits of no active treatment.

To prevent these accidents, artillerymen, riflemen and sportsmen should take care to keep their tympanic cavities duly inflated (*e.g.*, by Valsalva's method), and to block the meatus with a firm plug of cotton-wool. But I do not consider this at all necessary if the middle ears are quite normal.

Perhaps it will be well to notice here the rare accident of injury to the chorda tympani nerve in the tympanum. It is just possible that it may be accidentally injured when the membrane is ruptured by direct violence; but, as a rule, when this nerve is injured it is done by the surgeon in operating for division of the membrane

or in removing a polypus. When this occurs the patient perceives a pain, or it may be a metallic taste or a mere numbness, referred to the tip of the tongue and along the same side of it as the injured ear. The condition requires no special treatment.

DISEASES.

Catarrh.—The tympanic cavity and the Eustachian tube, being lined by mucous membrane, are subject to various forms of catarrhal inflammation. This catarrh in nearly every case commences in the naso-pharynx, and passes up to the Eustachian tube into the tympanic cavity, and sometimes also involves the mastoid cells.

Middle ear catarrh is generally divided into the following:—

1. Acute non-suppurative catarrh.
2. Acute suppurative catarrh.
3. Chronic non-suppurative catarrh.
4. Chronic suppurative catarrh.

Acute non-suppurative catarrh, or otitis media without suppuration, is the usual cause of the ear-ache so frequent in infancy and childhood, although this is commonly put down to mere neuralgia.

Symptoms.—Deep-seated pain with tenderness on deep pressure below the auricle; deafness, more or less marked; a sense of fulness; pulsating tinnitus, and throbbing; more or less fever.

Signs.—Vascular injection of the membrana tympani, especially along the handle of the malleus, and sometimes, though rarely, bulging of the membrana tympani; naso-pharyngeal catarrh.

In infants and very young children of course the sub-

jective symptoms are unobtainable, and we can only rely upon the objective signs, and to those enumerated may be added the constant sharp cry and the tendency to rub the affected ear.

Diagnosis.—This condition may be distinguished from mere neuralgia by the congestion of the membrana tympani, and by the loss of hearing power; and from the various forms of inflammation of the meatus, by the absence of their signs as recognised by the speculum, and also by the tenderness on deep pressure below the auricle. Lastly, in nearly every case there will be marked naso-pharyngeal catarrh.

Causes.—The predisposing causes are former suppurative inflammation; existing chronic suppurative catarrh; catarrh of the pharynx.

Exciting causes.—Cold; fevers, especially those affecting the pharynx as scarlet fever, measles, &c.; teething or other dental irritation; the nasal douche. This last must not be lost sight of when nasal injections are used; for, as pointed out by Dr. Roosa (New York), the fluid will occasionally enter the tympanic cavity and set up inflammation.

Treatment.—Injections of pleasantly warm water, or steam, or hot air injections where feasible; hot fomentations and hot bran bags; one, two or three leeches applied just in front of the tragus are very serviceable if the pain be acute; counter-irritation such as a blister or strong mustard behind the ear.

And here it may be well to state that patients should be warned against the use of any direct irritation in the form of *stimulating* instillations, which only tend to aggravate the disease. Nothing is more common than to find them applying either some form of alcoholic instillation, or pieces of roasted onion and the like; this

is doubtless the result of a mistaken idea, that the disease is neuralgic and not inflammatory.

Aperients are usually of great service, and should be given early in the attack. Diaphoretics are of some value, but their benefit is often over-rated. Soothing instillations of morphia and atropine (see p. 78), will often give relief to the pain, but they must only be regarded as sedatives, and not as treatment of the disease itself. Occasionally sedatives and hypnotics, such as antipyrin, chloral, opium, &c., are necessary to relieve pain and induce sleep.

Incision of the membrana tympani is strongly recommended by some authorities, but, as a rule, this is not called for unless there are signs (such as bulging of the membrana tympani) of suppuration within the tympanic cavity, when it ceases to be a case of non-suppurative catarrh.

Lastly, the treatment of the naso-pharynx must not be overlooked, warm mild astringent gargles being usually necessary, and at times inhalations of warm steam are very beneficial.

These cases generally end in perfect recovery; but there is always a danger of adhesion of the membrana tympani to the inner wall of the tympanum, of adhesions fixing the ossicles, or of permanent occlusion of the Eustachian tube, any of which will result in deafness. To prevent these, inflation by means of Politzer's bag should always be practised as soon as the more acute pain has passed off.

Acute suppurative catarrh is only a further development of the foregoing condition, the symptoms being the same but intensified. The pain is more acute but is generally relieved by rupture of the membrana tympani and consequent discharge of pus. This rupture

may occur within a few hours of the seizure, or, more frequently, after the pain has lasted two or three days; if the membrana tympani is examined before this takes place a bulging and excessive congestion of the membrane may be noticed; if examined after, the meatus will be found filled with pus. When this has been gently syringed away, pulsation of the pus filling up the perforation can almost invariably be detected.

The course of disease in these cases is generally as follows. The acute inflammation, which has extended from the pharynx, causes complete obstruction of the Eustachian tube, so that when suppuration takes place the pus, not being able to find an outlet into the pharynx, is imprisoned within the middle ear. Pressure is thus exerted on the membrana tympani, and bulging, ulceration, and finally rupture result.

The *causes* are the same as for the non-suppurative variety, but the exanthematous fevers tend much more to produce this suppurative form.

Although for the sake of clearness of description, it is necessary to speak of inflammation of the tympanum as distinct from that of inflammation of the adjacent parts, and to distinguish between the suppurative and non-suppurative varieties, it must be borne in mind that in reality the disease is not confined within any such limits; and that, as a matter of fact, the cases which most frequently come before the surgeon are those where acute non-suppurative inflammation is followed by the acute suppurative, and in which not only the tympanum but the meatus itself is involved. For example, the general aspect of the case may be as follows:—

A patient complains of severe earache coming on after a bad cold and sore throat, and inability to sleep for two or three nights previously in consequence of the

pain; also of much throbbing and tinnitus, a sense of great fulness in the ear and affected side of the face; marked deafness; a discharge appearing after a sense of rupture, and followed by a certain amount of relief from the pain.

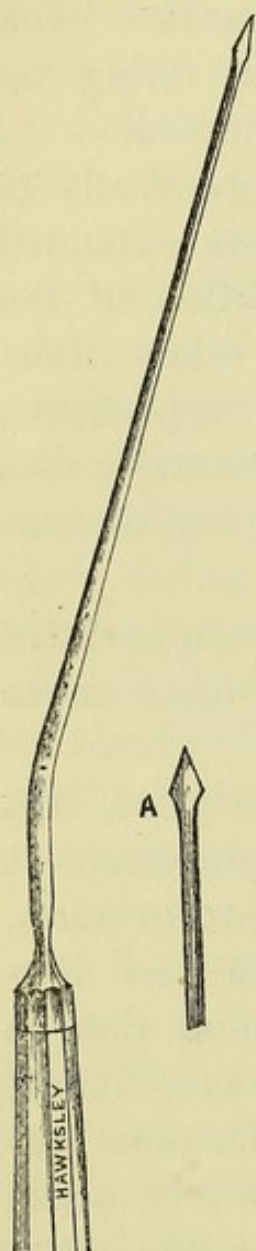


FIG. 26.—Perforator for the membrana tympani. A. Broad view of point.

On examining the patient there will be found a slight general swelling in the region of the ear, and considerable tenderness on pressure in front and below the auricle, or indeed upon any movement of the auricle or of the lower jaw; also profuse discharge from the meatus with partial occlusion from swelling of its walls. This swelling and tenderness entirely precludes the use of the speculum; for while it can do no good, as no view of the membrane is possible under such circumstances, its introduction would only increase and aggravate the pain and inflammation. An examination of the pharynx will show signs of acute catarrh either present or recently passed off, while increase in temperature and rapidity of pulse denote general febrile disturbance.

Treatment.—The treatment is the same as for the non-suppurative variety but should be more energetic. Leeches in front of the tragus in the very acute stage will give great relief, and I always put a small blister behind the ear unless it is contra-indicated by the general exhaustion of the patient, as sometimes happens when this disease occurs in the course of scarlet fever, &c.

If the case be seen early enough, and there is no swelling of the meatus, puncture of the membrana tympani should be performed, especially if any bulging of the membrane is visible. This is done by means of a perforator such as shown in fig. 26, and with the aid of a good light thrown on the membrana tympani so that the surgeon can see exactly what he is doing. Moreover, the operation ought to be performed by a practised hand. The puncture should be made below and behind the handle of the malleus unless there is bulging in some other part, in which case that spot should be chosen for perforation.

Wylde's incision.—In very acute cases, where leeches fail to relieve the pain, a vertical incision should be made on to the mastoid process, about half an inch long and half an inch behind the auricle, care being taken to divide the periosteum. If the hæmorrhage is smart the relief will probably be great, for this incision acts by more directly depleting the inflamed part.

Prognosis.—This is not so favourable as in the non-suppurative variety, though far more so than is generally supposed, for an uncomplicated acute attack in the majority of cases terminates in complete recovery. But when this affection occurs in the course of scarlet fever, measles, &c., the prognosis is not nearly so good, on account of the greater destruction of the parts and greater tendency to the formation of adhesions, &c., from the continued febrile condition.

Results.—Recovery, with complete or partial restoration of the hearing power; chronic suppurative catarrh; mastoid complications; periostitis and ostitis; necrosis and caries; meningitis; abscess in the brain; pyæmia. All these sequelæ will be treated of in due course.

RECURRENT ACUTE CATARRH.

Patients, especially young children, suffering from chronic non-suppurative catarrh of the naso-pharynx, adenoid growths, &c., may be subject to recurrent attacks of acute catarrh, suppurative or non-suppurative.

Such cases should be treated during the attack as already indicated, but if nothing further is done the tendency to the recurrence will continue; it is therefore necessary to treat the chronic catarrh of the pharynx, Eustachian tube and tympanum, and when possible to remove any adenoid growths that may be present. When this is done the prognosis is very favourable.

Occasionally we get recurrent attacks of acute inflammation which are due to smouldering disease of the bony walls. Then repeated blistering together with attention to the general health will, as a rule, overcome the disease.

CHAPTER VI.

DISEASES OF THE MIDDLE EAR—(*continued*).

Chronic non-suppurative catarrh.—This is one of the most common causes of deafness, and it becomes less and less amenable to treatment as time goes on, and as the age of the patient increases. Practically it may be regarded as an extension of catarrh from the naso-pharynx. Of the numerous forms of chronic catarrh to which the naso-pharynx is subject, the following are the most important.

1. *The simple relaxed catarrh.*—Here the mucous membrane is more or less thickened, and of a dull leaden red colour; but sometimes the swelling is greater and the colour brighter, it is then often called red catarrh.

2. *Dry Catarrh.*—In this form the mucous membrane is drier than it should be, the patient often saying that he never uses a handkerchief, and that hearing is improved during the running stage of a cold. Sometimes the mucous membrane is so dry that it presents a glazed appearance.

It would appear that whereas the former variety is more common in damp cold climates like our own, the dry catarrh is more prevalent in hot dry countries; hence it is often met with in the prairie districts of America.

3. *Granular Catarrh.*—When this exists small elevations, in size and shape like the millet seed, are scattered over the mucous membrane, these elevations being usually of equal size. The small vessels leading to and

from these elevations are seen to be greatly enlarged, giving the mucous membrane an injected appearance; this congestion produces catarrh, and some thickening of the mucous membrane. The granulations are mere hypertrophies of the normal adenoid tissue of the parts, or in other words, enlarged blood glands. Such a condition is very liable to produce Eustachian and tympanic catarrh by extending along the Eustachian tube.

4. *Catarrh due to growths.*—Including under this head the catarrh which arises in consequence of the presence of enlarged tonsils, adenoid growths, nasal polypi, hypertrophies, &c., of the mucous membrane of the nasal passages, and which will be considered in detail in a future chapter (Chapter VII.).

Two or three of the foregoing varieties frequently exist in the same case. The simple and dry catarrh seem to belong more especially to advanced age, while the adenoid form is characteristic of early life.

All these catarrhs may be hereditary, or, it might be more correct to say, may "run in families"; and this has been perhaps the chief cause of the old broad-sweeping assertion that "deafness is hereditary."

Symptoms.—Deafness, varying considerably from day to day, worse in damp and cold weather and especially on catching cold (except in the running stage of dry catarrh, as already noted), with a marked tendency to increase as age advances. Even in the case of adenoid catarrh, where the masses diminish as the patient gets older, the deafness will tend to increase if much thickening of the tympanic mucous membrane has been produced.

When a chronic catarrh has existed for many years the deafness becomes much more marked and the variations less frequent. When it reaches this stage, too,

the patient begins to notice that he can hear better in a noise (see Chapter XIII.), such as when travelling in a train, omnibus or other rattling vehicle. This peculiarity is a very unfavourable sign.

Tinnitus, especially of a singing character or like the blowing off of steam, is a very frequent symptom, more particularly as the catarrh increases. In some instances it is absent throughout the whole course of the disease; whereas in other cases the tinnitus occurs so early, that it is perceived even before any loss of hearing has been noticed by the patient.

Again, as the patient chiefly hears his own voice through the medium of the skull bones, (presuming that the internal ear is not affected), his voice sounds to him as if it had been produced in a box. This symptom, however, he does not notice when the disease comes on slowly.

Appearances.—On examining the meatus the observer is first struck by the absence of cerumen, and by the clean polished appearance of the whole surface of the meatus and membrana tympani. But this absence of cerumen although usual in advanced cases is not an invariable condition in this disease.

The membrana tympani being too concave, we find that the cone of light has either been replaced by a rounded bright spot or that it has disappeared altogether. The upper end of the malleus and also the short process project very markedly; while the folds of the membrane, radiating from the short process, are much exaggerated. On each side of the projection the membrane forms a deep sulcus. The membrane itself may be almost normal in appearance, but as a rule it has lost its lustre, and often presents considerable opacity; sometimes, too, it may exhibit crescentic areas of semi-calcareous

deposit, or may even have become atrophied. The extreme retraction or depression of the membrana tympani is due to loss of air within the tympanic cavity, caused by constant absorption through its moist walls, and failure of its usual fresh supply by the Eustachian tube on account of the latter being blocked up with swollen mucous membrane; and so the external atmospheric pressure drives in the membrana tympani, it being no longer supported by an atmosphere of equal pressure within the tympanum.

On inflating the tympanum by Politzer's bag or other means, the membrana tympani will be more or less restored to its original position. If the disease has been of long standing, and the membrane and ossicles have, in consequence, become more or less fixed by the thickening; or again, if the membrane has become adherent to the promontory, &c., the restoration will be very slight and the improvement to the hearing power equally small. On the other hand, in recent cases, especially in children, inflation may produce a very material improvement both in the position of the membrane and in the hearing power. Siegle's pneumatic speculum may be most advantageously used for the purpose of ascertaining the amount of mobility of the membrane. (See p. 30).

On examining the pharynx some form of catarrh, already described, will be seen.

Diagnosis.—The appearances already noted and the effect of inflation are sufficient to make the diagnosis easy. But it is always advisable to test the patient by means of the tuning fork, (see p. 51), to find out whether there is any internal ear complication.

TREATMENT.

The objects to be striven for are:—

1. To reduce the catarrh.
2. To obtain free ventilation of the tympanum.
3. To restore the membrana tympani, &c., to the normal position.

Reduction of Catarrh.—For this purpose applications to the naso-pharynx may be made by *nasal injections* of one of the following in warm solution; common salt, chloride of ammonium, borax, chlorate of potash, bicarbonate of soda, or sometimes stronger astringents, such as tannin (see Appendix).

Gargles of stronger solutions of chlorate of potash, borax, alum, tannin, &c., are very valuable. While gargling the patient should either sit with his head thrown well back, or lie down flat so that the fluid may reach the naso-pharynx.

Paints.—Tannin, in the form of the glycerine acid tannici, is a very useful application where there is much relaxation and thickening, and may be used when the patient is unable to gargle. Or solutions of perchloride of iron in glycerine, and sometimes solutions of nitrate of silver, may be used with advantage. In cases of adenoid catarrh I occasionally make use of a five to ten per cent. solution of chromic acid. For applying these paints a large slightly bent throat brush should be employed, care being taken that it passes well up on each side towards the Eustachian tube.

The foregoing applications to the naso-pharynx affect the mouth of the Eustachian tube; but besides this, some further means must be adopted if we desire to treat the tube generally and the tympanic cavity.

Vapours may be introduced into the tympanum through the Eustachian tube, either by means of the catheter (which is the most perfect method), or by making the patient perform Valsalva's inflation (see p. 40), when the naso-pharynx is filled with the vapour. As a rule I prefer the latter method because after the patient has learnt it, he can repeat the operation as often as may

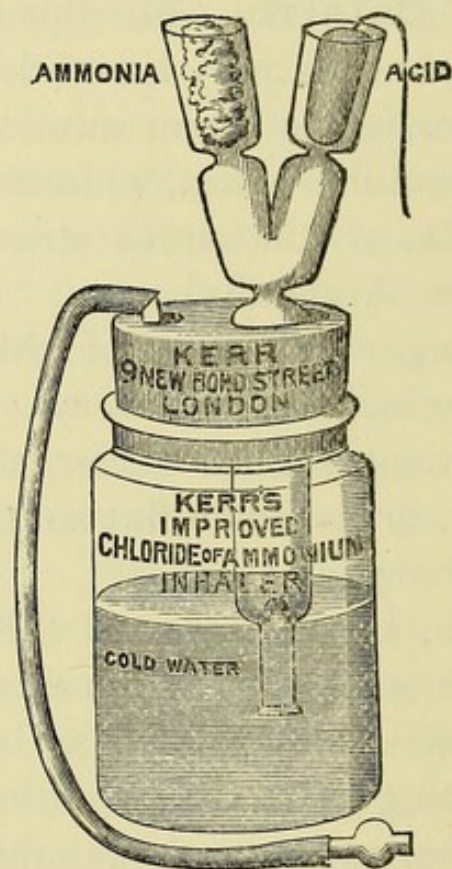


FIG. 27.—Kerr's chloride of ammonium inhaler.

be desired, whereas if the inflation has to depend on the surgeon it cannot be done so frequently.

Many kinds of vapours are used; I prefer the chloride of ammonium fumes as produced in one of Kerr's, Basdon's or Hawksley's inhalers. This is especially useful in dry catarrhs, and in moist catarrhs where there is not much thickening of the mucous membrane. Pine oil, eucalyptol, &c., may be added to these inhalers

if necessary. Again, hot inhalations of tincture of ben-zoin, pine oil, &c., are sometimes of service, and may be obtained by using an ordinary earthenware inhaler.

The vapour of iodine combined with ether or chloroform may be advantageously used in some very chronic catarrhal affections of the tympanum (one part of ether or chloroform to three of tincture of iodine). Of this forty minims should be put into the bottom of an earthen-ware inhaler and then half a pint of boiling water

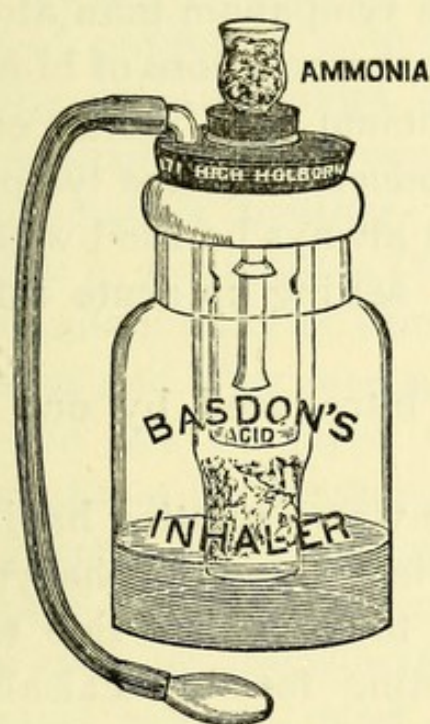


FIG. 28.—Basdon's inhaler.

poured upon it. The hot vapour must then be drawn into the mouth (not into the chest) and Valsalva's inflation performed by the patient. Care must be taken that the vapour is not used too hot, otherwise the pharynx will be scalded. This operation may be repeated four or five times at night and in the morning.

All these vapours may be introduced into the tympanum by means of the catheter and Politzer's bag. One form of bag has a chamber in the tube, containing a sponge moistened with tincture of iodine. Again, the

following will be found to be a very simple method for introducing chloroform, ether, or iodide of ethyl vapours. Remove the tube from the Politzer's bag, pour in five or six drops of the ether, chloroform, &c.; refix the tube, and after allowing a short time for evaporation, the bag will be filled with the vapour. This may be used through the catheter or by the ordinary method of Politzerisation. There is good reason to believe that the vapours of chloroform and ether are more readily introduced into the tympanum than atmospheric air.

Fluids, such as warm solutions of bi-carbonate of soda, chloride of ammonium and iodide of potassium may sometimes be introduced into the tympanum with benefit; but they must always be used with caution as there is some danger of setting up acute inflammation, especially in children.

Fluids may be introduced by one of the following methods:—

1. A little of the warm solution having being injected through the nose into the naso-pharynx, and the head tilted downwards towards the side to be treated, the patient by performing forcibly Valsalva's inflation, can readily drive the fluid into the tympanum.

2. Through the catheter. This should be introduced into the Eustachian tube; a few drops of the warm solution is then injected into it by an ordinary syringe, and the bag used to blow it into the tympanic cavity.

3. Through an artificial or pre-existing perforation in the membrana tympani.

The late Mr. Hinton was in the habit of perforating the membrana tympani, and then injecting the warm solution by means of a syringe which fitted closely into the meatus; thus, the fluid was driven right through the tympanum and Eustachian tube. His object was to

wash out the mucus from the tympanic cavity, but in my opinion it is far too rough a method to be recommended; indeed, numerous cases of permanent injury having resulted from its use, its practice has now been almost entirely discontinued.

My own experience has led me to abstain from the introduction of fluids into the tympanic cavity altogether, except in certain chronic cases occurring in middle life.

Use of internal remedies.—In certain cases of dry catarrh and especially in the dry catarrh of old age, the use internally of iodide of potassium so as to produce coryza, thus simulating the running stage of a cold, is very beneficial, more particularly whenever the sides of the Eustachian tube have stuck together.

It should be given in small doses (see Appendix), with some diffusible stimulant such as ammonia; it acts best if given in hot water and after meals, and its use ought to be continued for two or three weeks. The least possible coryza is all that is necessary.

The removal of growths.—The removal by the methods indicated in Chapter VII. of any growths that may be likely to excite or keep up the catarrh is of course essential; and we must bear in mind that, as I have already said, two or three causes of catarrh frequently co-exist in the same case.

Free supply of air to the tympanum.—We now come to the second object of treatment, viz., how to bring a due supply of air to the tympanum.

This may be effected by one of the following plans.

Valsalva's method of inflation, (see p. 40). This by itself is generally insufficient, but the knack being easily learnt, it is often a ready means of keeping the Eustachian tubes patent after they have been opened up by some other method of inflation. The patient must,

however, be cautioned against repeating it too frequently, lest he render the membrane flaccid, which always proves an awkward complication.

Politzer's bag (see p. 41). The use of this is almost always advantageous, and should be repeated every now and then. I prefer to use it from once to three times a week, rarely oftener lest the tympanum become over inflated.

The *catheter* may be helpful when Politzer's bag alone fails to open the Eustachian tube, or when it is important that the Eustachian tube of one side only should be treated. Or again, when it is desirable to introduce special vapours or solutions into the tympanum.

Should inflations of ordinary air by these means fail, they may succeed if ether or chloroform vapour is used instead. Sometimes too, the inflation, previously impossible, becomes feasible after the production of coryza, by means of iodide of potassium as already mentioned.

Many aural surgeons make use of the Eustachian bougie when there is a difficulty in opening the tube. This is introduced through a catheter previously passed into the Eustachian tube, and then insinuated with a rotary movement gently forward right through the tube. It is important to be extremely gentle in passing the bougie for the first quarter of an inch after it has left the beak of the catheter (Guye), after that it may be pushed forward more boldly.

All, or nearly all, English and American surgeons have given up the use of the bougie; some on account of the dangers that are apt to result therefrom, as exemplified by the late Mr. Hinton, others because they doubt the value of the operation. On the Continent, however, it still finds considerable favour, although the eminent authority, Prof. Politzer, and some other sur-

geons have discontinued its use. Politzer substitutes for it in certain cases a minute india-rubber bag introduced through the beak of the catheter and then inflated, somewhat after the manner of Barnes' uterine bag.*

There is one other method of bringing air into the tympanum, and that is by perforation of the membrana tympani itself. Sir Astley Cooper found that the hearing of a certain deaf patient was considerably improved by perforation of the membrana tympani, but that the improvement passed off in a day or two owing to the rapid closure of the aperture. Since then surgeons have from time to time performed this operation with similar results. Many plans for keeping the perforation open have been suggested and tried, but none have been really successful, although Professor Paquet, (Lille) has described a method (page 4, "Diseases of the Ear." *Transactions International Congress, London, 1881*), where by removing a large portion of the membrane he had been enabled, in a few cases, to keep the perforation from closing for a considerable period, in one instance for two years. Again, Kessel recommends the removal of the tendinous ring of the membrane to prevent its repair. Nevertheless, although this perforation of the membrane would be a very advantageous method of ventilating the tympanum were it possible to keep it patent, this being practically unattainable, the method is of no real value.

Restoration of the membrana tympani to its normal position.—The third object of treatment is the *restoration* of the membrana tympani to its normal position. The general methods used to accomplish this are the various modes of inflation just referred to; besides

* The above is a summary of the opinions expressed at a discussion on the subject at the International Otological Congress, Bâle, 1884.

these, suction of the meatus is sometimes employed, either by means of the mouth and a tube fitting tightly into the meatus, or by using Siegle's pneumatic speculum.

The membrana tympani frequently becomes adherent to the promontory, in which case it is important to separate it, if possible. This may often be done by forcible inflation, by means of the catheter and Politzer's bag, especially after the exhibition of iodide of potassium internally.

Prognosis.—In early life, *i.e.*, before fourteen or fifteen years of age, the prognosis of chronic non-suppurative catarrh is usually most favourable, even in very severe cases. Sometimes the disease will yield to very simple remedies, such as the use of an astringent gargle and occasional Politzerization. But when it occurs in later life the prognosis is less and less favourable; the tendency to increased thickening of the tympanic mucous membrane causes the deafness to progress steadily until the patient becomes very hard of hearing, although he never becomes stone deaf unless the internal ears are also affected.

There are few cases, however, that will not derive some benefit from persistent treatment, and it must be borne in mind that wherever we have to deal with a bad case of deafness, any improvement of the hearing power is an immense gain to the patient, and will be highly appreciated by him.

Adhesions producing ankylosis of the ossicles; fibrous bands binding down any of the ossicles to the wall of the tympanum, such as have been shown by Politzer to occur occasionally between the stapes, and the pit or depression in which it rests;* adhesions

* Comptes-Rendus, 4^{ème} Congrès d'Otologie (Brussels 1888) p. 89.

of the membrana tympani to the promontory, and the less frequent occlusion of the Eustachian tube from adhesions between its walls; all these of course are very unfavourable conditions. It must be remembered too, that the rheumatic occasionally, and the syphilitic more frequently, are particularly prone to these adhesions, and before giving a prognosis therefore, we must make careful inquiries in these directions.

A somewhat rough guide may be obtained by observing the effect of inflation upon the hearing power, the prognosis being favourable in proportion to the improvement produced. Again, the amount of mobility in the membrane may be looked upon as another guide.

SEROUS FLUID IN THE TYMPANUM.

The existence of serous or mucous fluid in the tympanum, in connection with chronic catarrh, was formerly considered as a not infrequent occurrence; more recently, however, aural surgeons have come to the conclusion that it is indeed very rare; in acute suppurative catarrh it is true the exudation is at first serous, but it soon becomes purulent. Whenever fluid of this sort does exist in the tympanum, puncture of the membrane (see p. 99), followed by Politzerisation will at once evacuate the fluid, and as a rule immediately improve the hearing.

SCLEROSIS.

PROGRESSIVE TYMPANIC DEAFNESS, NON-PROLIFEROUS CATARRH, SCLEROSIS, FIBROSIS. All the above names have been given to a certain form, or possibly, to many forms

of middle ear deafness the pathology of which is yet a matter of extreme doubt.

These cases are frequently complicated with a certain amount of true catarrh, but this is not at all a necessary accompaniment. Sometimes, too, they may result from paresis of the tympanic muscles, as suggested by Weber-Liel and Woakes; while another group is probably due to localised adhesive inflammation, producing more or less ankylosis and immobility of the ossicles. But allowing for all these separate causes, there yet remains a large residuum of cases whose pathology has not hitherto been explained.

The condition is more frequent in females than in males, is very apt to come on between twenty and thirty, especially in anæmic patients, and often appears to be the result of a strong hereditary tendency. In these cases especially, we find increased deafness at parturition, this increase remaining more or less permanent. Again, we meet with this condition in old age, but here it is usually associated with diminished functional activity of the auditory nerve from senile changes.

Appearances, symptoms, and diagnosis. Although but little is known of the true pathology of these changes, yet an uncomplicated case is readily recognized. The symptoms, with the exception of the deafness, are entirely negative. The meatus generally presents a pearly whiteness and absence of cerumen and hairs; the membrane may be quite normal in appearance; the Eustachian tube is readily opened, but the hearing is not improved by inflation. The skull hearing is exaggerated, as it should be in middle ear affections, except in some very advanced cases in which no doubt the internal ears are secondarily affected. The fauces

in a typical case present no appearance of catarrh, but there is marked anæmia of the uvula and soft palate, with a bright blush on each side above the tonsils. This is perhaps the most characteristic sign of the disease. The deafness comes on very gradually, increasing by slow degrees until the patient is very hard of hearing, but not stone deaf. In advanced stages of this disease the peculiar symptom of hearing better in a noise (see Chap. XIII.), may become very marked, and this, as before stated, must be regarded as a very unfavourable sign.

Treatment.—This is most unsatisfactory. As a rule there is little or nothing to be done beyond attending to the general health, and treating such conditions as might otherwise accelerate the march of the disease. Thus, anæmia, especially where associated with amenorrhœa, &c., should be carefully attended to. Should any catarrh exist, it must be treated according to directions already given. In some cases, even where there is no evidence of catarrh, the prolonged use of iodine inflations appears to be beneficial.

CHAPTER VII.

HYPERTROPHIED TONSILS; ADENOID GROWTHS IN THE NASO-PHARYNX; HYPERTROPHIES AND GROWTHS OF THE NASAL MUCOUS MEMBRANE.

THE intimate anatomical relations which exist between the tonsils, the naso-pharynx, the Eustachian tubes and the nose, afford a ready explanation of the frequency with which ear disease is found to be associated with affections of one or other of the structures and cavities mentioned; this is more particularly the case when these affections interfere with the due ventilation of the tympanum through the Eustachian tubes, or when they form a starting point for the extension of catarrh through the tubes to the tympanum. Of late years considerable attention has been directed towards these points, with much advantage to treatment, and I need not therefore make any apology for devoting a separate chapter to their consideration.

HYPERTROPHIED TONSILS.

Although enlarged tonsils cannot possibly, from their position, directly block the Eustachian tube, yet from their pressing the surrounding tissues upwards, there is no doubt in my mind that they do frequently increase the obstruction; indeed occasionally their removal is followed by immediate and permanent improvement in the hearing power. Hypertrophied tonsils, whether of the common type or of the rarer strumous variety,

should be removed whenever they are so large that they interfere with the free passage of air from the nose, or when the patient is liable to suppurative tonsillitis. Their removal must, however, be usually considered only as a beginning of the treatment, or as getting rid of one great source of irritation to the mucous membrane of the pharynx.

Mode of removal.—First, by the bistoury and forceps, which is a very favourite method. A probe-pointed bistoury must always be used, and the sharp edge of the blade should only extend half way down from the point. The patient having been placed facing a good light and with the mouth wide open, the surgeon seizes the tonsil with the forceps, draws it towards the median line and removes it by cutting upwards or downwards as he may think best. For the left tonsil the operator should stand in front of his patient, for the right, behind; unless he happens to be ambi-dextrous.

There are some cases on record where the surgeon using this method has wounded the internal carotid artery; but in nearly all these a sharp pointed knife had been used, which was of course highly injudicious. It is also possible that in some of these cases, the injured vessel was an abnormal branch of the artery.

Removal by the tonsil guillotine.—The two chief forms of this instrument are:—

1. *The French or ring guillotine*; which consists of two rings, one, a blunt one, sliding over the other so as to cut through the tonsil by pressing it against the sharp edge of the second or cutting ring. This is the older form, and not nearly so practical as the spade guillotine, both on account of its being more complicated, and also because it takes up more room in the throat.

2. *The spade guillotine.*—This is by far the most useful instrument for removal of tonsils, and for ordinary cases is to be preferred both to the ring guillotine and to the bistoury and forceps, as it is safer and easier to manage, besides having the advantage of enabling the tonsil to be removed more evenly; for when the knife is used the cut surface is necessarily somewhat concave, owing to the tonsil having been pulled forward by the forceps previous to its removal.

The spade guillotine consists of a long flat blade, like a spatula, with a large circular or oval opening at one end, and at the other a handle which is set at almost

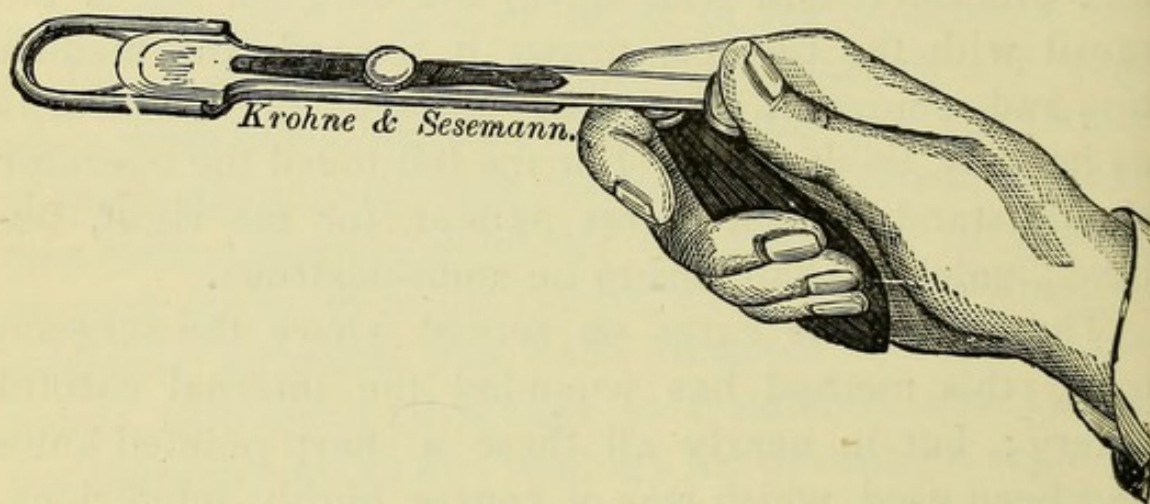


FIG. 29.—The Spade Guillotine.

right angles to it. Sliding on this blade, in suitable grooves, is a spade-like instrument with a sharp-cutting edge (fig. 29). The spade being withdrawn from the opening, the instrument is introduced into the throat so that the tonsil passes through it. The surgeon then with his thumb pushes down the spade and the tonsil is thus cut off.

A fork is sometimes added to the instrument to hold the tonsil, but this, to my mind, is a useless complication and only gets in the way. The tonsil always

comes away with the guillotine, so that practically there is no danger of its falling down the throat.

Considerable knack is required to do this operation neatly, but when once the knack is acquired there is rarely any difficulty other than persuading the patient to keep the mouth open. Nor is this, as a rule, a difficult matter, for the spade guillotine is not a formidable looking instrument, and you can promise that there will be but little pain in the operation; indeed, very frequently there is none at all.

The surgeon should have by him two or three sizes of this guillotine; and it is important that the hole should be as large as the strength of the instrument will allow.

Other appliances are sometimes used, such as the galvano-cautery, *écraseur*, special scissors, etc., but under ordinary circumstances I do not recommend them in preference to the methods above described. Occasionally when the tonsils are very flat, or when the patient persistently objects to any cutting operation, the galvano-cautery may be used with advantage, and is far better than the old method of attempting to destroy them with strong caustic pastes.

After the operation there is rarely any trouble except occasionally some little inflammatory swelling a few days afterwards. Should ordinary food irritate the cut surfaces, then it must be taken in a fluid or soft form, but very frequently this is quite unnecessary.

Removal of tonsils must never be attempted in patients of a hæmorrhagic diathesis, nor should the operation be performed during acute inflammation or ulceration, especially if it is of a syphilitic nature.

The hæmorrhage following after the removal of tonsils is rarely of any moment, but should it be trouble-

some, the application of perchloride of iron in the form of a *saturated* glycerine solution will certainly stop it, unless the patient is hæmorrhagic or the internal carotid artery has been injured. In the latter very remote contingency, ligature of the common carotid is necessary.

ADENOID GROWTHS IN THE NASO-PHARYNX.

Dr. Meyer of Copenhagen* was the first to direct attention to the part played by hypertrophied adenoid tissue in the production of naso-pharyngeal stenosis; he also pointed out, that in this condition the passage of air was retarded, not only through the nose but also through the Eustachian tubes, and that hence deafness was frequently the result.

These observations of Dr. Meyer's were quickly confirmed by others, notably by Dr. Guye of Amsterdam and Dr. Lœwenburg of Paris, and have since been universally accepted.

Pathology.—Adenoid or glandular tissue is, of course, one of the normal constituents of the naso-pharyngeal mucous membrane, but its distribution in that region is by no means uniform. In certain situations this glandular element is especially developed; for instance, in the wall of the pharynx immediately opposite the posterior nares the glands are so abundant as to form a distinct mass, known as the pharyngeal or Luschka's tonsil, secondly, they will be found to be more numerous along curved lines drawn from the pharyngeal tonsil down each side of the pharynx, but in these situations

* Medico-Chirurgical Trans., 1870, p. 53, Transactions of International Medical Congress, 1881, vol. iii. p. 278.

the adenoid accumulations are neither so dense nor so uniform as in the pharyngeal tonsil itself. It is to the hypertrophied condition of this glandular tissue that the term adenoid vegetations is applied, and, as we might expect, the enlarged pharyngeal tonsil itself usually forms the chief mass in such cases. In size, shape, and consistence these growths vary very much.

In size they may be large enough to block up the whole of the naso-pharynx and effectually prevent blowing the nose, or they may only occasion a slight obstruction to nasal breathing. Under the influence of a damp climate or during the course of an ordinary cold they almost invariably enlarge. Exposure to sea air or a dry climate causes them to shrink, while in early adult life they atrophy.

In shape the growth may form a single, thick, cushion-like mass, or there may be numerous semi-poly-poid vegetations.

In consistence, they are generally very like liver, or boiled tapioca, but occasionally they are much firmer.

Causes.—Adenoid vegetations are very prevalent in damp cold districts, and less so in dry climates. Children are especially prone to be affected, and the growths are less and less frequently met with from puberty upwards, although I have seen one marked case in a patient over fifty.

They are I believe very apt to appear as a sequela to such diseases as diphtheria, scarlet fever, and measles; the specific and debilitating effects of such fevers apparently rendering the patient more liable to these and other glandular enlargements. Finally, there is no doubt that this condition may be hereditary, or as it is sometimes termed “run in families.”

Symptoms and diagnosis.—The facial aspect of a typical

case is well represented in fig. 30. The mouth is half open, the alæ-nasi compressed, the buccal fold lost, and the child has altogether "a stupid appearance."

The history of such a case will usually be as follows:—Deafness for some years, varying in degree, worse in winter and on catching cold; frequent attacks of ear-ache, especially if the child is very young; disturbed nights; sleeps with the mouth open and consequently wakes up with a dry mouth and tongue in the morning. If we draw the child into conversation we quickly learn

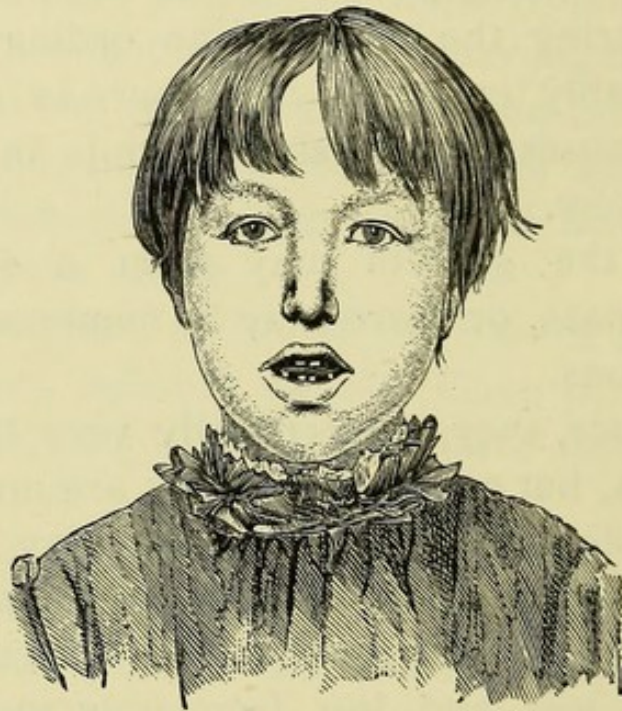


FIG. 30.—Facial aspect in a case of adenoid vegetations (from a photograph).
Cresswell Baber.

that the nasal resonance is almost entirely lost, and there is consequently an inability to pronounce the "m" and the "n."

Nasal respiration is either very defective or quite absent, so that the child, even in the day-time, habitually keeps its mouth open, and quickly gets out of breath if oral respirations are suspended even for a short time, as in attempting to drink a glass of water.

Otorrhœa may or may not be present. As a rule Eustachian ventilation is impeded, so that on using the speculum we find that the membrana tympani is much retracted; this may be overcome by inflation with Politzer's bag, and the hearing greatly improved, but these effects are usually quite transitory.

On looking into the mouth the tonsils may be found to be enlarged, and possibly a few polypoid vegetations may be actually seen on the posterior wall of the pharynx, or immediately behind the free edge of the soft palate. But neither of these conditions may be present; and we can never be certain either of the presence or absence of adenoid growths until the nasopharynx has been examined by posterior rhinoscopy, or, better still, explored with the finger in the manner described on p. 38. If this be done the diagnosis can readily be made and the actual degree of obstruction easily estimated.

Treatment.—In a certain proportion of cases, where the masses are not large, the condition may be reduced sufficiently for all practical purposes, by adopting the treatment already suggested for chronic catarrh (see p. 106) making use of the stronger astringents there mentioned, *e.g.*, tannin, chromic acid, &c., but, to be of service, this treatment must be persisted in with the greatest regularity for at least three or four weeks.

More active measures are always indicated when the growths are abundant, or interfering in any marked degree either with nasal breathing or with Eustachian ventilation; and it must not be forgotten that the Eustachian tube may become blocked without the occurrence of any decided nasal obstruction, and *vice versâ*, and hence the importance of thoroughly examining suspected cases. Again, their removal is imperative

where they are the exciting cause of recurrent acute catarrh (see p. 100).

Removal of Adenoid Growths.—Meyer himself recommended crushing forceps and the ring knife introduced through the nose, and guided into position by the finger passed behind the soft palate. For use through the mouth, Lœwenberg devised the well-known forceps which bear his name, and he also employs the galvano-cautery; Delstanche uses forceps of a somewhat different pattern. Roosa, Göttstein and Guye have all devised angular or curved curettes for use through the mouth. In certain cases Hartmann employs a snare passed down the nose. Guye, Baber and others have at one time or another advocated the use of the finger nail and I still prefer this plan myself.

The operation, however performed, is always unpleasant and sometimes very painful, and as the patients are usually children, the feeling of suffocation which follows the introduction of the finger or an instrument into the pharynx, is frequently intolerable and leads to violent struggling. For these reasons I prefer to place the patient under an anæsthetic.

Of the value of cocaine in these cases I have no very high opinion; in addition to other drawbacks which have been urged against its use, I have never found that it obviated the distressing feeling of suffocation to which I have referred. If the forceps are used, or if the operation is likely to be prolonged beyond a few minutes, chloroform, ether, or one of the mixtures containing these drugs (*e.g.*, A. C. E.) may be given. For myself, I much prefer the administration of nitrous oxide and ether in combination, for by this means not only is the anæsthesia sufficiently profound and of sufficient duration for the purposes of the surgeon, but the pos-

sible danger from the hæmorrhage can be more easily obviated, the recovery is more rapid, and the after effects less severe.

The method of operating which I adopt is as follows, viz. :—The patient lies on a narrow couch with his body raised nearly to a right angle; after he has been thoroughly anæsthetised, the legs are allowed to fall on either side of the couch, a gag is introduced between the teeth and the mouth opened to its full extent. The forefinger of the right hand is then passed well up behind the soft palate, and, at the same time, the body is strongly flexed upon the thighs, so that the head of the patient hangs over a bowl placed between his knees.* The whole of the mucous membrane of the pharynx that is within reach is then subjected to a thorough scraping with the finger nail, so as to break down and remove all the adenoid masses, during which process the blood, mixed with adenoid tissue, flows freely from the open mouth and nose. This method, although apparently very simple, undoubtedly requires considerable knack, but when once the necessary skill has been acquired, the results will be found to be in every respect satisfactory.

The bleeding is at first often very profuse, and in fact constitutes one of the most serious objections raised by some surgeons to the employment of general anæsthetics in these and similar cases, where there is some danger of the blood flowing into the larynx; but the hæmorrhage quickly stops, and even when at its height, the danger indicated may be met by adopting the procedure I have described, when the blood flows out of the mouth; if the patient is recumbent on an operating

* This position was suggested to Sir William Dalby and myself by Mr. Woodhouse Braine.

table, he may be turned on his side or the head may be allowed to hang well over the end, when the blood will flow out of the nose.

The finger nail employed for these operations should be kept moderately long and of course scrupulously clean; for this latter purpose, in addition to ordinary scrubbing, I think it is of advantage to dip the finger into absolute alcohol for a few minutes before using it, for the alcohol is not only an excellent antiseptic, but also helps to preserve the nail at a proper degree of hardness. If the surgeon's nail is not adapted for the purpose, an artificial nail or scraper may be used, as recommended by Sir W. Dalby.

The after treatment of these cases is sufficiently simple. Rest in bed after the first day is not necessary or even advisable, but the patient should be confined to the house for a few days. As in chronic catarrh, mild nasal injections and occasional Politzerisation are of service. With the onset of the disease sleeping with the mouth open is a necessity, and may be persisted in long after the actual necessity exists. It is of some importance to overcome this habit, and for this purpose, if other means fail, a light pad (contra-respirator) may be tied over the mouth, as suggested by Dr. Guye.

Prognosis.—Even in cases where there is otorrhœa associated with perforation of the membrana tympani, the removal of the growths is usually followed by an almost wonderful recovery of hearing power, and this recovery is generally permanent.

In a very small proportion of cases there is no improvement, but in these it will generally be found that more extensive mischief exists, *e.g.*, auditory nerve deafness. As these growths are due merely to hypertrophy of a normal tissue, it follows, that unless the

mucous membrane itself could be entirely stripped off, the whole of the adenoid tissue cannot be removed; hence we must not be surprised to find that recurrence will occasionally take place, especially if the patient is exposed to conditions which favour the production of these vegetations; but even under these circumstances, recurrence is decidedly rare, and is indeed less frequent in children over 14 or 15 years of age than in those younger.

NASAL GROWTHS.

There is probably a tendency just now to over-estimate the importance of the relations between diseases of the nose and those of the ear; but at the same time it must be admitted, that much improvement in the treatment of ear disease has resulted from the attention which diseases of the nasal cavities have of late years received.

Those diseases of the mucous membrane of the nose which, by extension, tend to affect the Eustachian tubes, and those which produce more or less marked stenosis, are the affections which require the study of the aural surgeon. A full account of these would be out of place in this work, and I propose therefore to limit myself to a brief survey of the more important of these affections under the following heads:—

1. Hypertrophy of the mucous membrane and sub-mucous tissue of the middle turbinated bone.
2. Nasal polypi.
3. Hypertrophy of the mucous membrane and sub-mucous tissue of the inferior turbinated bone; (*a*) anterior extremity; (*b*) posterior extremity.

4. Smooth and mulberry growths on the posterior extremity of the inferior turbinated bone.

5. Atrophy of the mucous membrane with ozæna.

Hypertrophy of the mucous membrane and submucous tissue of the middle turbinated bone.—This is chiefly met with at the anterior extremity and may produce stenosis. It is quite possible to mistake this condition for a polypus, but the use of a good light, the nasal speculum and the probe should render the diagnosis easy. The previous introduction of cocaine (5 per cent. in a saturated solution of boracic acid) by means of a spray apparatus or on a pledget of cotton wool, will greatly assist in the examination by causing the submucous erectile tissue to contract, and thus enlarge the space.

Treatment.—If there is marked hypertrophy the repeated application of the galvano-cautery or of chromic acid, under cocaine, gives the best results. Occasionally if very much enlargement exists, the cold or the galvano-snare may be used with advantage. Good illumination should always be employed whilst performing these little operations. If the thickening is not great, sprays or irrigations with warm alcoholic solutions (rectified spirit 1 in 5 to 10), repeated twice a day for some weeks, are very useful, as suggested by Cresswell Baber. These solutions are also very useful as an after treatment when the parts have healed after cauterisation, and until the healing has taken place, weak watery solutions (1 per cent.) of boracic acid may be used.

Nasal polypi generally grow from the upper part of the nasal cavity (middle and upper turbinated bones), sometimes from so far back that they project into the naso-pharynx. They are usually myxomata much infiltrated with a watery fluid; generally multiple, tend-

ing to enlarge, and to produce complete stenosis; and often distending the nasal cavities by their pressure. They thus become a source of very great discomfort to the patient, especially at night.

Removal is the only satisfactory method of treatment. The old fashioned method of the forceps and torsion is rarely advisable; at best only the largest can be removed by this plan. The cold-wire or galvano-cautery snares, used carefully and with a good view of the parts, are always to be preferred. The larger polypi present very little difficulty, unless attached far back and projecting into the pharynx, when considerable assistance will be afforded by passing the finger into the nasopharynx. When the large ones have been removed the smaller ones must be carefully sought for and cleared away in the same manner. All the polypi within reach of the snare having been removed, their attachments to the mucous surfaces must be seared over with the galvano-cautery, or with chromic acid. The spirit irrigation suggested above forms a valuable after-treatment. Several sittings and a good deal of patience are required for the complete removal of the growths, but by these methods we may in the majority of cases anticipate a radical cure, whereas by the older plans of forceps and torsion, the polypi almost invariably recur.

Cocaine is most useful in these cases; applied by means of a spray, or on pledgets, it not only relieves or abolishes the pain, but, by diminishing congestion of the erectile tissues enables us to obtain a far better view of the parts than would otherwise be possible, and this is a very essential element of success.

Hypertrophy of the mucous membrane and submucous (erectile) tissue of the inferior tur-

binated bone.—In some cases this may be sufficiently marked to produce stenosis.

On examining the nostrils by anterior rhinoscopy, the enlargements, if they are on the anterior extremity of the bone, will be seen projecting from the outer walls. They may possibly be mistaken for polypi, but a solution of cocaine will quickly clear up the diagnosis; if applied to the enlargements we are considering there is a marked shrinking, with consequent temporary relief of the stenosis.

Treatment.—In rare instances the hypertrophy is so great that the enlargement may be removed with the snare, taking care not to include any of the bone. Ordinarily, however, the best treatment is to score the mass right down to the bone with the galvano-cautery. This may readily be done under cocaine without the least pain.

If the posterior extremity of the bone is affected, the baggy mucous membrane may be seen by means of posterior rhinoscopy, or it may be felt with the finger passed into the naso-pharynx.

The treatment of this condition, although the same in principle, is not so simple in practice as when the anterior extremity of the bone is involved. A guarded galvano-cautery is preferred by some, but I think myself that it is best to remove a small portion of the mucous membrane by means of the wire snare, although of course the operation is by no means an easy one.

Spirit irrigations, to which tannin may advantageously be added, are again a valuable remedy in these cases, and may be used in conjunction with, or in preference to the operative interference just advised.

Mulberry growths.—Occasionally the enlargements at the posterior extremities of the inferior turbinated

bones, may assume a mulberry-like shape and appearance. These are best removed by the snare, the wire being guided into position by the finger in the nasopharynx. This again is not an easy operation, and as the growths are usually very vascular, the hæmorrhage is often rather sharp.

Atrophy of the mucous membrane of the nose with ozæna.—In consequence of the extension of the irritation to the Eustachian tubes, this condition not infrequently affects the hearing, but this obviously forms too large a subject to enter upon in this manual.

CHAPTER VIII.

CHRONIC SUPPURATIVE INFLAMMATION OF THE TYMPANUM,
OR CHRONIC SUPPURATIVE CATARRH, OR INTERNAL
OTORRHŒA.

THIS is one of the commonest affections of the ear, nineteen out of twenty of the so-called discharges of the ear being due to this disease; yet usually so little notice is taken of it by the patient and his friends, nay, frequently by his medical attendant also, that it is very commonly left entirely without treatment. Even more, there is a very strong reluctance on the part of many persons to have "the discharge stopped" as they call it, although this is, in many cases, the starting point of mischief, which may not only destroy the hearing power of the patient, but which in a certain proportion of cases even results in his death. I cannot therefore insist too strongly upon *the importance of early treatment* in every case of discharge from the ear.

Chronic suppurative inflammation is usually a sequela of acute inflammation, although occasionally it is chronic from its commencement; the latter being more especially the case in the tubercular otorrhœa which sometimes occurs in phthisis.

Scarlet fever, measles, and other exanthemata, are the most frequent penultimate causes of this condition; because, on account of the long continuance and specific nature of the primary acute inflammation, the healing tendency is diminished, there is more destruction of

the parts, and more lowering of their vitality; hence the increased tendency to pass from the acute to the chronic phase.

SYMPTOMS AND DIAGNOSIS.

Deafness, variable in degree, is a never-failing symptom, although the loss of hearing power varies in different cases, from a scarcely appreciable degree, to total deafness. This variation does not depend upon the size of the perforation, but upon the amount of change in the tension and mobility of the membrana tympani and ossicles; the popular notion, therefore, that a perforation is fatal to the hearing power, is a complete fallacy.

Tinnitus is an occasional symptom.

Discharge of pus from the meatus, or at any rate from the tympanic cavity into the meatus, almost invariably occurs, although it is possible to have the disease without any discharge through the membrana tympani. In the latter cases the pus is either locked up in the tympanic cavity (a very serious condition) or else it finds an exit through the Eustachian tube.

The character of the pus differs according to the condition of the tympanic cavity and meatus.

1. *Healthy pus*.—In a typical case the discharge consists of a somewhat thin, laudable pus.

2. *Ropy*.—After recent acute inflammation the pus may be of a ropy nature, owing to the admixture of mucus.

3. *Thin or watery*.—During the healing stage, when the parts are becoming more healthy, the discharge is scanty and of a watery character. On the other hand

a thin, watery, but acrid and copious discharge, is found in neglected cases, especially in young children.

4. *Sanguineous*.—Blood is often found mixed with the discharge, and denotes the presence of some granulating surface or a soft polypus.

5. *Fœtid*.—The discharge in neglected cases is usually more or less fœtid. When excessive fœtor occurs in regularly cleansed cases, and especially when the pus is of a brownish colour, it is an indication of diseased bone.

Perforation.—With the exception of those rare cases to which allusion has been already made, *i.e.*, when the pus is either locked up in the tympanic cavity, or when it only finds an outlet through the Eustachian tube, a perforation is always present in chronic suppurative inflammation or internal otorrhœa; and indeed, its presence or absence is one of the distinguishing marks between external and internal otorrhœa.

Diagnosis.—The existence of a perforation may be ascertained in several ways.

Occasionally fluids injected into the ear will pass right through the Eustachian tube and out of the nose or down the pharynx. This, of course, is an infallible sign of a perforation.

Again, on examining the ear with the speculum, we sometimes find a drop of pus filling up a perforation (though apparently lying on the surface of the membrana tympani), which drop is distinctly seen to pulsate. This appearance is almost a certain sign of the existence of a perforation.

These modes of diagnosis, however, depending as they do upon circumstances which may be called accidental, can only be utilised in a few cases. The two most general means of ascertaining the presence of a

perforation are either by *seeing* it, or by *hearing a peculiar whistling sound*, which is produced by air escaping from the tympanic cavity when it is inflated by any of the various methods.

Before a perforation can be seen it is usually necessary to cleanse the meatus; then with the aid of the speculum the opening can, in most cases, be easily discovered. However, it may possibly be so small that it is not seen, or it may be invisible on account either of its valvular shape or because that portion of the membrane is outside the field of the speculum. In these cases Politzerisation or inflation by Valsalva's method should be performed while the membrane is under observation, then should a perforation be present, a little pus bursting through will reveal its position. Or again, the diagnostic tube may be used; then on Politzerisation a slight whistle will denote the existence of an opening.

Form of perforation.—The perforation may be of any size, from a minute pin-hole to that of complete, or almost complete, loss of the entire membrane.

The following are the chief varieties.

1. *Pin-hole perforation* (fig. 31 a).
2. *The typical one*, (fig. 31 b) a round or oval hole of larger dimensions.
3. *Kidney-shaped perforation* (fig. 31 c).—If the perforation is still larger and confined, as it often is, to the lower segment of the membrane, it assumes a kidney shape, due to the long handle of the malleus (which is partly denuded of membrane) projecting into it.
4. *Healing perforation* (fig. 31 d).—When a membrane is healing across, the margin usually presents a zone of thin finely-injected membrane. This gradually encroaches on the hole until it is completely obliterated.

In favourable cases this thin membrane gradually assumes the characters of the normal structure, but in others it always remains thinner than the surrounding tissue, and appears as a cup-shaped depression, which is caused by the difference in atmospheric pressure upon the two sides.

5. *Unhealthy perforation* (fig. 31 *e*).—Here the margin, instead of being thin as in the preceding case, is much thickened, very red, and may be broken up into granulations, these granulations sometimes giving rise

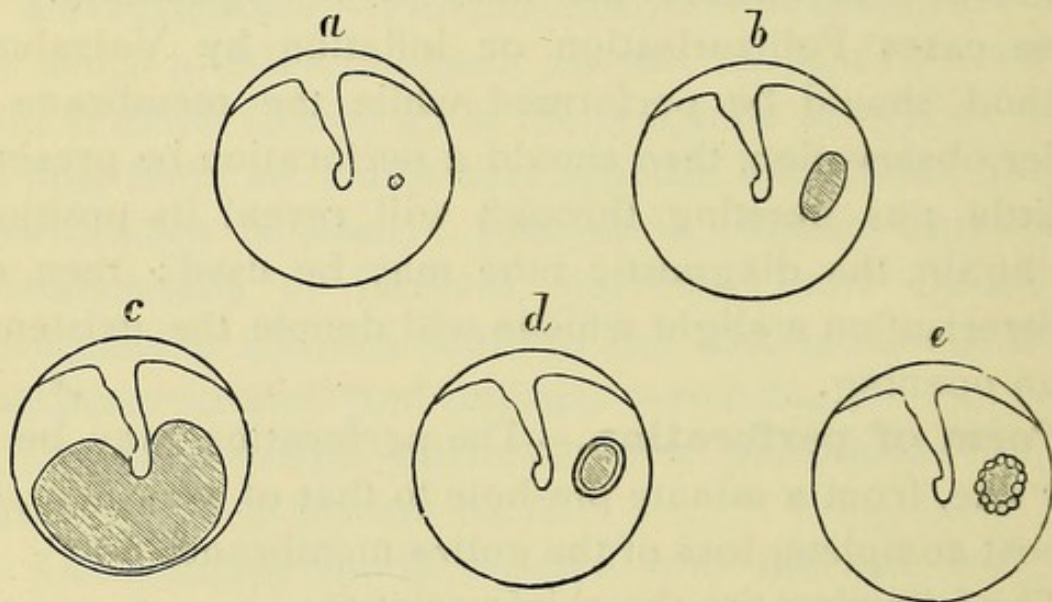


FIG. 31.—Diagrammatic sketches of various forms of perforation of the membrana tympani. *a*. The pin-hole. *b*. The typical oval. *c*. The kidney-shaped. *d*. The healing. *e*. The unhealthy, fringed with granulations.

to polypi. This condition indicates a low type of inflammation of the tympanic mucous membrane.

6. *A dry free perforation*.—Sometimes we find a perforation which has healed round the margin after the suppurative disease of the tympanum has disappeared. This, I consider, is a very satisfactory result, providing that the perforation is not large; but I am quite aware that some aural surgeons are of a different opinion.

7. *The dry adherent perforation*.—Again, the margin of

the perforation may in healing become adherent to the inner wall of the tympanum. This condition is usually far more unsatisfactory with respect to the hearing power, but as regards the disease itself it is by no means an unfavourable termination.

8. *Perforation in the membrana flaccida.*—A perforation in this position is most unsatisfactory as regards both the healing of the disease and also the restoration of the hearing power; in fact otorrhœa, with perforation of this part of the membrana tympani should always be considered as a condition totally different, and fraught with far greater danger to the patient, than when other portions of the membrane are affected. When the membrana flaccida is perforated, we have to deal with suppuration in the attic or upper chamber of the tympanum (see p. 15), which is directly connected with the mastoidean antrum, the whole forming a most intricate set of cavities (antro-tympanic). These cavities are not only very difficult to cleanse, but their intimate relation to the cranial cavity renders extension of the disease to the meninges and brain itself much more possible. Moreover, disease in the attic is liable to interfere with the attachments and nutrition of the two first ossicles, so that considerable loss of hearing power results, and not infrequently this is associated with actual necrosis of the malleus.

I would here warn the reader of the possibility of mistaking a large foramen Rivini in the membrana flaccida, which is a normal condition in some few individuals, for a dry perforation left by disease. These foramina, when they are examined, have every appearance of being the work of nature and not of disease. This, together with the existence of a symmetrical foramen in the membrane of the other ear, should be suf-

ficient to make the case clear, although there are many authorities who consider that these perforations are invariably due to previous suppurative disease.

The relation of perforation to the loss of hearing power.—As already stated, one of the many widespread fallacies in connection with ear-disease, is the supposition that a perforation of the membrana tympani necessarily entails extreme deafness. The truth is that a perforation, though usually producing a certain amount of diminution of hearing power, may have some compensating advantages, such as equalising the atmospheric pressure on each side of the membrane, and is far less injurious than an adhesion to the inner wall of the tympanic cavity. This will be readily understood if we bear in mind the true function of the membrane and ossicles; which is, we repeat, that of picking up the sound waves from the gaseous (atmospheric) medium and conducting them to the fluid contained in the labyrinth. For this purpose due tension of the membrane is necessary, and also free mobility of the ossicles; and so long as these two are not interfered with, no serious amount of deafness will occur.

When, however, a very large proportion of the membrane is lost, the essential part of the conducting apparatus—the membrane and ossicles—tends to fall outwards, and so loses its due tension. In these cases a considerable diminution of hearing will probably result, but this may be partially restored by means of an artificial tympanum to be presently described.

TREATMENT.

The indications for treatment in these cases of chronic suppurative catarrh, are :—

1. To subdue the suppurative disease and to render the surfaces healthy.

2. To heal the perforation in the membrana tympani. This is almost entirely dependent upon the success of the preceding, because a perforation rapidly heals—either across or at its margin—when the discharge has ceased.

3. To restore the hearing power.

To subdue the suppuration.—In a simple case, thorough cleansing by means of warm injections is frequently all that is necessary to induce a healthy reaction, and thus allow the *vis medicatrix nature* to effect resolution. But to render the cleansing process more perfect it is very important to add some antiseptic, boracic acid, permanganate of potash, carbolic acid or the like; and also some one of those agents which stimulate the healing process, as acetate of lead, acetate of zinc, sulphate of zinc or alcohol.

In the majority of cases, however, something more than mere cleansing is required, and then one of the following modes of treatment should be adopted.

a. Instillations.

b. The dry treatment.

c. The absorbent treatment.

a. *Instillations.*—After the ear has been cleansed with some antiseptic injection and thoroughly drained, it should be completely, or almost completely, filled with the instillation which must be slightly warm, the patient lying so that the affected ear is uppermost, and remaining in that position for at least 20 minutes after its introduction.

Further, in those cases where the perforation is small, the patient should perform Valsalva's inflation, by which means the fluid will be sucked into the tympanic cavity during the reaction.

Liquor plumbi subacet., either alone or somewhat diluted, is a very useful although old-fashioned form of instillation. It has, however, the disadvantage of covering the surface with adherent scales which sometimes interfere with the due cleansing.

Solutions of nitrate of silver (from 10 to 20 grains to the ounce) are used by some with great advantage, but as with these there is some risk of inducing acute inflammation, I prefer applying such solutions by means of a mop and not as instillations.

Alcohol.—This forms by far the most satisfactory instillation, both on account of its stimulating and antiseptic action, and on account of its penetrating power which enables it to make its way into all the irregularities of the bony cavity; besides which, on account of its affinity for water, it shrivels up and thus destroys soft granulations with marvellous success. Rectified spirit should be used, at first diluted 1 in 4, and rapidly increased in strength if it produces no continuous pain. Momentary stinging is of no consequence, and it is a curious fact, that often, when the first instillation of the solution produces pain, if the alcohol is then allowed to drain out and a second quantity of the same strength is poured into the ear, no pain whatever will result therefrom.

I usually add to the alcoholic solution, powdered boracic acid to supersaturation, or perchloride of mercury 1 to 1000, so as to obtain the beneficial effect of these antiseptics as well as of the alcohol.

This instillation, combined with previous syringing with some antiseptic fluid, repeated three or four times a day, forms my usual mode of treatment in the majority of cases of chronic internal otorrhœa; but I would here caution the unpractised hand against the use of alcohol

in cases of caries and necrosis, where there is inflammation of the bone, or indeed any tendency to *acute* inflammation in the tympanum.

Many other solutions might be mentioned for the purpose, but the above are those from which I have obtained the most satisfactory results.

b. Dry treatment.—An old quack was in the habit of rapidly curing chronic otorrhœa by pouring in a paste of plaster of Paris, which on setting formed a hard plug. This, although it did undoubtedly heal a large number of cases, was of course an exceedingly dangerous mode of treatment, on account of the difficulty of removing the plaster of Paris whenever it failed in immediately arresting the disease. But if, instead of this, we use other powdered substances that are not liable to cake, and so can easily be removed, we may derive much benefit from them. In fact, in a fair proportion of cases, the dry treatment is by far the best, especially in those where the discharge is slight, the perforation considerable, and where granulations are not present, or at any rate, not abundant.

Numerous powders have been tried for this purpose, and among others, powdered French chalk used to be strongly recommended; but all have now given way before the superior claims of boracic acid.

Mode of application.—After the meatus has been thoroughly cleansed by means of syringing, or by absorbent cotton-wool, or both, the ear must be filled with finely-powdered boracic acid, which should have been passed through a silk sieve to remove any small crystals that might become a mechanical source of irritation.

The ear may be filled either by blowing the powder

into it through a quill,* or by using the speculum as a funnel for which indeed it is admirably adapted. In the latter case, the powder may be gently rammed down by means of any flat headed instrument. Finally, a small piece of cotton-wool should be inserted into the mouth of the meatus for the purpose of keeping the powder in its place. This process should be repeated from once a day to once in three or four days, according to circumstances; and as the discharge diminishes it may be left in as long as a week or even a fortnight. The cotton-wool should be removed by the patient every day so as to ascertain whether the discharge has soaked through, in which case the whole must be syringed out and the process repeated.

Excellent results may be obtained by this method, especially when dilute alcohol is used for the cleansing injection, the healing process sometimes being extremely rapid; thus, I have in my notes, a case where a single application was sufficient to conquer a discharge of nine years' standing,

c. The cotton-wool or absorbent treatment.—This may be regarded as another form of dry treatment. It consists of applying cotton-wool (absorbent cotton-wool), by which means the discharge is soaked up as rapidly as it is formed, while the diseased surfaces are protected both from the action of the cold and the access of fresh septic germs.

Mode of application.—After cleansing the meatus, a long wick-shaped piece of cotton-wool is inserted by means of a pair of forceps, (fig. 35), then gently pushed down

* For this purpose the quill should be fitted to a piece of india-rubber tubing ten inches in length, mounted at the other end with a mouth-piece of glass-tubing.

to the tympanum and there allowed to remain. This should be changed once or twice during the day, according to circumstances, the meatus being cleansed each time if necessary.

Instead of using the simple cotton-wick, it may be saturated with some antiseptic or other healing solution. Or again, the cotton-wool may be prepared with some of these substances in the dried state; thus the ordinary antiseptic boracic acid or salicylic wools may be used, and indeed I prefer these to all others when using the absorbent mode of treatment.

This method is most advantageous in those cases where there is only a slight discharge, and where other modes of treatment are not readily borne; as for instance, where the ear will not bear much syringing.

Clinical experience alone will enable the practitioner to decide as to which of these foregoing methods should be used in each individual case, but the following general rules may assist him in his decision.

When the discharge is profuse, the use of repeated injections is naturally indicated; if fœtid, the addition of carbolic acid or other strong disinfectant, becomes necessary. Any tendency to *acute* inflammation, as already stated, contra-indicates the use of alcohol, though not of boracic acid power.

When a boracic acid or a zinc and carbolic acid injection fails to arrest the discharge, although it has considerably lessened it, then the alcoholic, the dry, or the absorbent method, will usually succeed. Should there, however, be any sign of bone mischief, it may be unwise to heal the discharge too rapidly; in such cases, therefore, injections of carbolic acid and zinc, or solutions of boracic acid are to be preferred.

Mode of syringing the ear.—Generally speaking, a pa-

tient cannot syringe his own ears, although when only very gentle syringing is necessary he may do so; in which case he should make use of an India-rubber ball syringe. When the friends of the patient are entrusted with this office, it is best to order an ordinary straight glass syringe as this is not so liable to be used too forcibly.

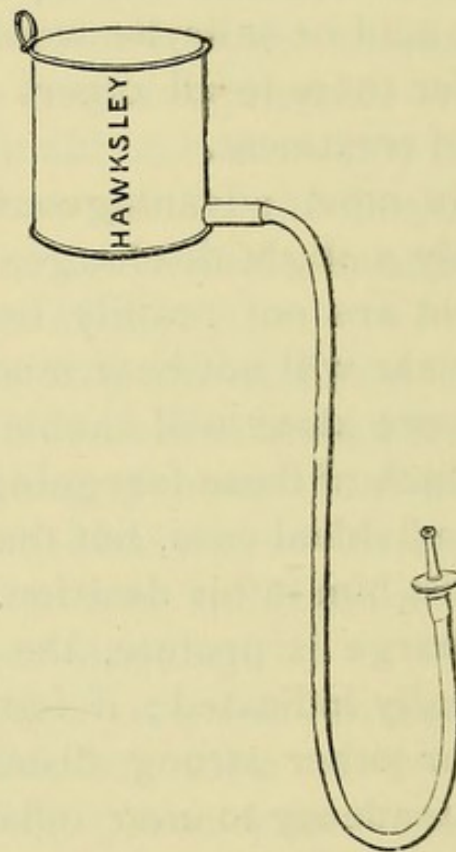


FIG. 32.—Clarke's ear douche.

In rare cases where thorough syringing is necessary, a good brass syringe with fine nozzle (as recommended, p. 60) may be allowed.

Where the syringing produces pain or severe giddiness, and yet thorough cleansing is necessary, Clarke's douche or some modification of the same should be used. (fig. 32).

When the antro-tympanic cavity is the seat of the suppuration, the perforation in the membrana

flaccida is usually too small, either for proper drainage or for the effectual use of the ordinary syringe. Special means must therefore be adopted for cleansing this otherwise inaccessible and irregular cavity. For this purpose some form of intra-tympanic syringe becomes necessary. Dr. Hartmann (Berlin) uses a ball syringe with a long fine metal tube bent at the tip; Dr. Delstanche has devised one of a much more complicated pattern. The one which I myself make use of (fig. 33), is somewhat similar in shape to Dr. Hartmann's.

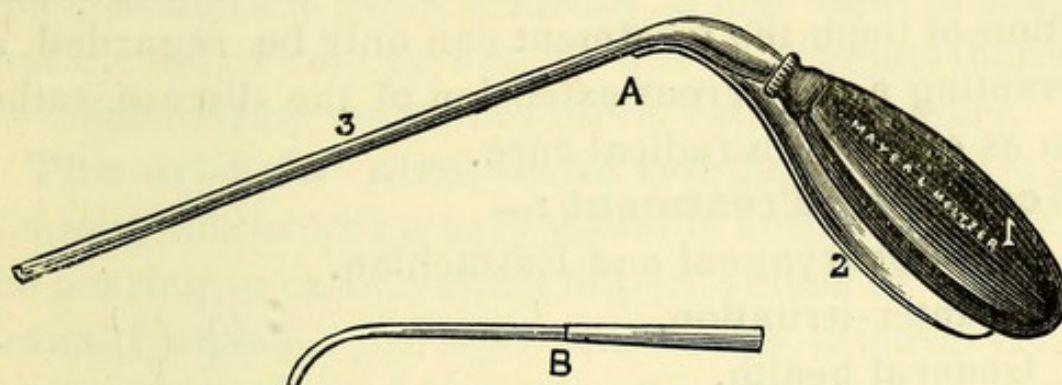


FIG. 33.—Intra-tympanic syringe. A. 1. Rubber bag. 2. Spoon-shaped metallic support. 3. Straight tube. B. Tube with curved nozzle fitting on to 3.

In using these syringes the meatus and membrana tympani must be well illuminated; the fine nozzle is then introduced into the perforation and the stream of fluid is directed backwards. This procedure, though very effectual, is of course only possible for the surgeon himself; for every-day use by the patient, I order a small brass syringe, to the nozzle of which a fine piece of rubber tubing about an inch long is attached, this tubing being quite soft and pliable cannot injure the delicate structures with which it may come in contact, and it may therefore be passed right up to the perforation itself. By these means not only can the cavity be more thoroughly cleansed, but instillations, &c., can be more readily introduced. Dr. Sexton of

New York, in order to secure the same results, viz., free drainage and thorough cleansing, removes the malleus and incus, but this is obviously a serious operation, nor does it always appear to effect its object.

Should there be any signs of extension of the disease producing mastoiditis, it may become necessary to open the antrum from behind the auricle, in the manner to be described later (see p. 171), this will enable us to syringe right through from the meatus to the wound and *vice versâ*. At best, however, all cases in which the attic is involved are very tedious, and in a large proportion of them the treatment can only be regarded as preventing a dangerous extension of the disease, rather than as effecting a radical cure.

Accessory Treatment :—

Naso-pharyngeal and Eustachian.

Counter-irritation.

General health.

Naso-pharyngeal and Eustachian.—As by far the larger number of cases of chronic suppurative catarrh have their origin in naso-pharyngeal catarrh, it behoves the surgeon to treat these parts as carefully as the disease itself. For it has often happened that a discharge which has obstinately refused to yield to direct treatment, has soon been overcome when the naso-pharynx and the Eustachian tube have received proper attention.

Counter-irritation by means of liniments, mustard, iodine, and best of all, blisters, behind the ear, is occasionally a very useful adjunct to the direct modes of treatment, especially where there is any tendency to acute inflammation or active congestion of the mucous membrane of the tympanum (as indicated by the pulsation of the pus, see page 134), or again where any disease of the bone exists.

General health.—Due attention to general health should never be forgotten in treating the local condition.

In infants and strumous patients, constitutional treatment is almost always required. The necessity for proper diet, good air, &c., must be insisted upon; and tonics, such as phosphates of iron, quinine in small doses, cod-liver oil and the like are invaluable in many cases, although of course each individual one must be treated according to its own peculiar requirements.

The importance of this cannot be too strongly insisted upon, as there is great tendency to lose sight of the fact that the ear is only part of the whole, and must therefore be influenced by the health of the rest of the body.

The artificial membrana tympani.—In 1841, Dr. Yearsley discovered a very valuable means of improving the hearing in certain cases of perforation of the membrana tympani. He was led to this discovery by a patient, who showed him how he was able to restore his hearing in one ear by introducing a quill of paper right down to the injured membrane. Yearsley found this was correct, and that it answered in many other similar cases; he, however, substituted cotton-wool for the paper, and this, in some form or other, is still the favourite material used. Toynbee soon after obtained the same results by means of a disc of sheet india-rubber, with a wire or piece of thread attached to the centre of it. (Fig. 34).

There have been many modifications of the so-called artificial tympanum since those of Yearsley and Toynbee, and the forms now most generally in use are:—

1. Yearsley's cotton-wool pellet.
2. The wick.
3. Toynbee's.
4. Various discs of paper, linen, &c.

Yearsley's is a moistened pellet of cotton-wool, to which a piece of thread is generally attached.

The wick is merely a modification in form of Yearsley's, and consists of a wick-shaped piece of cotton-wool, moistened, and pushed down to the membrane, this is by far the most useful, both on account of its easy application and removal, and also because it

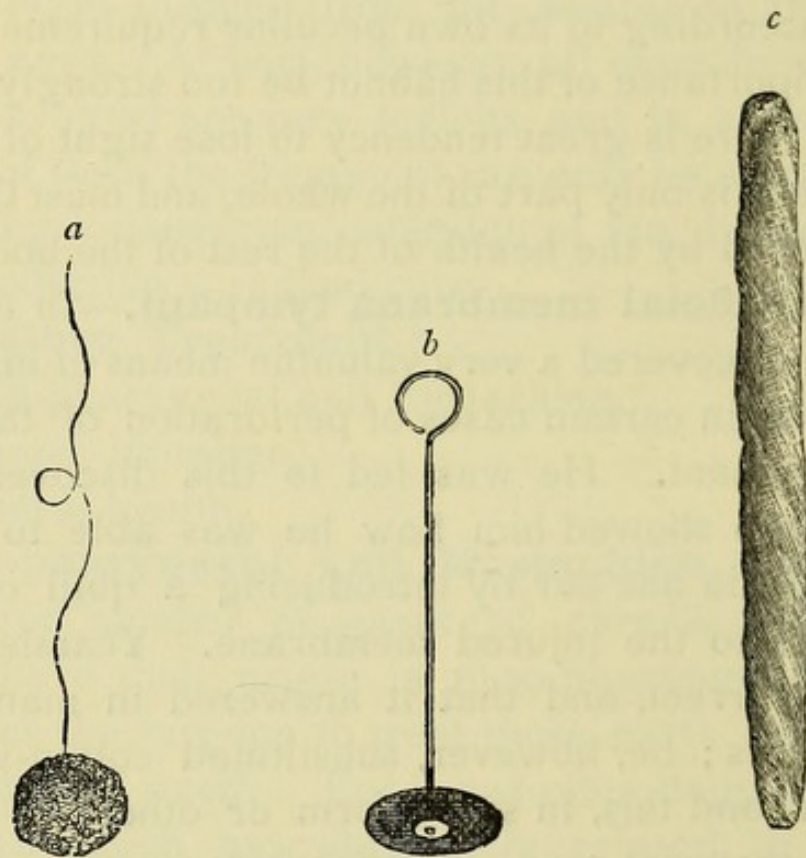


FIG. 34.—Artificial tympana.

a. Yearsley's (cotton wool). *b.* Toynbee's. *c.* The wick (cotton wool).

is less liable to become displaced, being kept in position by the larger surface it presents for support against the walls of the meatus.

With Toynbee's artificial tympanum, the wire handle is used to introduce and withdraw the disc which must be pushed right down to the drum-head. When a thread is substituted for the wire, forceps, or a fine

quill (through which the thread is drawn) should be employed for the introduction of the disc.

Various discs made of paper, linen, &c., have been and are used for this purpose, but there is always considerable difficulty in their application and removal.

Mode of action.—It is just possible that artificial tympana act in some small degree as true substitutes for the membrane; that is to say, that they help to pick up the sound waves, but their value in this respect can only be infinitesimal. No doubt the improvement of hearing power is almost entirely due to the pressure exerted on the ossicles and remnant of the membrana tympani; for in this way they are restored to their



FIG. 35.—Forceps for introducing Yearsley's artificial tympanum and the wick.

right position, and the due tension which is necessary for the reception of sound-waves, is given to the whole.

The artificial tympanum is therefore only to be regarded as a substitute for the membrana tympani, in so far as the membrane acts as a ligament holding the ossicles *in situ*, and not in respect to its chief function.

Advantages.—1. The increase of hearing power, which is its chief advantage.

2. Its healing action on account of the absorbent power of the cotton-wool, as will be understood by referring back to page 142.

3. By forming a protection to the otherwise exposed and delicate tympanic mucous membrane.

Precautions to be observed in its application.—As the application of an artificial tympanum requires great nicety of

adjustment, and as it is absolutely necessary that the patient should learn to apply it for himself, the surgeon must take great pains to teach him to do so.

Some patients manage in one or two lessons to apply this artificial aid more perfectly than the surgeon himself, while others will require to be shown a great many times. The ear will not always bear the presence of this foreign body without considerable irritation, therefore the patient should be cautioned not to wear the wick more than a few hours a day at first, gradually increasing the time until it can be worn all day long. But it is rarely advisable to leave it unchanged for more than 24 hours, and the best plan, perhaps, is to put in a fresh one every morning and take it out altogether at night.

Occasionally the patient will experience extra difficulty in adjusting the wick so as to obtain the due increase of hearing, and is tempted to continue his efforts until irritation is set up. Against this he should be carefully warned. If inflammation should result, the use of the plug must be deferred until it has quite subsided.

It is necessary for the proper effect of the wick to be gained that it should be slightly moist, otherwise its advantages are greatly minimised. To prevent drying it is well to add a little glycerine to the water with which it is moistened.

Cases suitable for its application.—It is most useful where there is a large perforation, particularly if this involves the lower portion of the membrane, in which case it seems that the larger the perforation the more chance of the artificial aid being of service. It is especially adapted for use when the perforation is kidney-shaped (fig. 31).

In cases where the patient notices that his hearing is always considerably improved immediately after syringing, the surgeon may be almost certain to obtain good results from the use of the wick; and indeed in no case of considerable perforation should he omit to test its value, except where profuse discharge or any tendency to acute inflammation contra-indicate its use. Occasionally, its careful application will fail to prove beneficial at the first trial, yet if it is tried again after the lapse of a few months, the second attempt may prove successful.

As already stated, this little contrivance will frequently act as if by magic, and every aural surgeon has come across cases in which the patient, long supposed to be past all aid, has been by its means restored to intercourse with the world.

The most perfect success that I have ever witnessed in connection with this was in the case of a lady who had been wearing an artificial tympanum on each side for thirteen years. When removed, the hearing distance was only 1 per cent. by my watch, but when the wicks were inserted this was increased to between 60 to 70 per cent. In other words, without these aids she could scarcely hear loud conversation at the shortest distance, whereas by their use her hearing was practically normal; and curiously enough in her case there was scarcely any part of the membrana tympani remaining on either side.

As a rule the beneficial effect increases as time goes on, and in those very few instances that have come under my notice where the hearing power has decreased, this has been due to the healing of the membrana tympani in such a manner as to interfere with its proper vibration.

CHAPTER IX.

COMPLICATIONS AND SEQUELÆ OF CHRONIC SUPPURATIVE
CATARRH.

THE numerous complications which may arise in the course of otorrhœa may not only seriously affect the hearing power, but may even endanger the life of the patient. They will be considered under the following heads, viz :—

Granulations.

Polypi.

Exostosis.

Loss of ossicles.

Ostitis, caries and necrosis.

Facial paralysis.

Mastoiditis.

Cerebral complications.

Pyæmia.

Granulations and polypi. *Pathology.*—I propose to consider granulations and polypi together because of their pathological relationship. They are, in nearly every case, the result of chronic suppurative inflammation alone, or of this condition combined with periostitis.

In the former case the tendency is to develop from granulation tissue to myxoma, through gradual stages to soft fibroma, until the dense fibroma is reached, and this again may go on to ossification.

If there is not much increase in substance, the condition never passes beyond that of granulations or a granulating surface, but tends finally to produce a layer of

fibrous tissue which may fill up a portion of the tympanic cavity. This will leave a cushion of newly formed fibrous tissue adherent to the inner wall of the tympanum, and in some cases adherent on the outer side to the remnants of the membrana tympani. I may here remark that this is a very unfavourable condition as regards the hearing power.

If, on the other hand, increase of substance occurs, and the granulation enlarges, a polypoid tumour or polypus is the result. This may grow larger and larger until it fills up the meatus, and may even protrude from the external opening. These polypi pass through the same histological stages (from myxoma to fibroma) already described. They are covered by a layer of mucous membrane, with epithelium corresponding to that of the surface from which they have grown. Thus we may have them covered with columnar ciliated epithelium, or with the stratified squamous variety. They are well supplied with blood-vessels, which sometimes increase to such an extent as to bring the tumour under the class of angioma. Occasionally clefts and cavities lined with epithelium are found in polypi, these cavities being due to union of the margins of two epithelial surfaces, leaving a space between.

Soft, rapidly-growing granulations or polypi are almost always to be met with in the course of periostitis, caries or necrosis. They correspond exactly to the fungating granulations found around diseased bone in other parts of the body, and rarely pass beyond the stage of myxoma unless the otitis becomes very chronic.

From the foregoing pathological history of polypi, three forms of this tumour will have been accounted for; namely :—

1. Myxomatous.

2. Fibromatous (which again may be subdivided into the loose and dense variety).

3. Angiomatous.

To these must be added a fourth, epithelioma, a very rare form of polypoid tumour.

Early authorities were in the habit of dividing polypi into false and true, according to whether they were soft or firm; the false therefore corresponding to the soft myxomatous polypi, and the true to the firmer fibrous ones.

Diagnosis.—Unless there has been pre-existing otorrhœa, the occurrence of polypi and granulations is almost impossible; on the other hand, whenever in the course of otorrhœa blood is found mingling with the pus, their presence may be confidently predicted.

To discover granulations and the smaller polypi, the meatus must be carefully cleansed, either by syringing or drying out by means of cotton-wool mops;* then the speculum and a good light will reveal their presence. It is often impossible to diagnose between a small polypus and a granulating surface by these means alone, but the use of a probe with flattened end will soon decide the point, for if this can lift up or pass round the mass, it must of course be a polypus. Granulations and the smaller polypi are almost always of a bright red colour, but they assume a paler tint when developed into fibrous tissue.

Polypi may also be mistaken for exostoses, but the hardness of the latter when felt with a probe, makes it

* These are made by twisting a little absorbent cotton-wool round the end of a cotton-holder. The best form of holder is an ordinary probe, the rounded end of which has been filed flat; this flat end readily twists up the wool and yet allows the mop to be easily slipped off after use.

an easy matter to distinguish between them (see p. 87).

Again, we sometimes, although very rarely, have to do with a sebaceous tumour which, projecting from the wall of the meatus, bears a resemblance to a polypus, but in such cases there is rarely any discharge, and by its appearance as well as by application of the probe, a correct diagnosis is easily made.

When the polypus comes near to, or projects from the opening of the meatus, it may be mistaken for a furunculus, especially as the surface of these polypi is often pale like the skin. A probe passed round the tumour will, however, at once resolve the difficulty.

A polypoid outgrowth of epithelioma may sometimes be taken for an ordinary polypus. Although with the former we also get purulent discharge, very often containing blood, and it is a distinct polypoid growth, yet it may be distinguished by the age of the patient, usually past middle life; by the cachexia; by the rapid growth of the tumour, especially after partial removal; by its brittle nature; by the peculiar hard finely nodular feeling imparted to the probe; and by the intense pain produced by the tumour itself. These are usually sufficient data to enable us to form a correct diagnosis, but the matter should be made certain by the microscopical examination of a portion.

There is another very rare form of disease which may be mistaken for an ordinary polypus, namely, a true angiomatous tumour of the surrounding tissues, a portion of which may project into the meatus in the form of a polypus. This may be recognised by the tendency to hæmorrhage, which is excessive on any attempt at removal. This tumour is also generally accompanied by very great pain.

It is important to distinguish between the ordinary slow-growing polypi and those of an inflammatory origin (for signs of otitis, caries and necrosis, see page 162), on account of the difference in the treatment, as will presently be seen.

Treatment of granulations.—When granulations are abundant, it may be advantageous to break them up with the curette before proceeding to other means; but as a rule this is not necessary.

By caustics, etc.—Various caustics have been used for the purpose of destroying granulations; as nitrate of silver, chloro-acetic acid, chromic acid, and perchloride of iron.

Nitrate of silver.—This should be used either in the form of a strong solution (30 grs. to 1 oz.) applied by means of a cotton mop at the end of a probe or cotton holder, or in the solid state. For the latter purpose the following will be found a very practical method. Heat the rounded head of a probe to redness in the flame of a spirit lamp, and plunge it into some powdered nitrate of silver; on withdrawal, a bead of nitrate of silver will be found fused on the point, and this may be readily applied through a speculum to the granulations.

This caustic answers well for granulating surfaces and small granulations, but its action does not penetrate deep enough to make it of value when they are more abundant.

Chloro-acetic acid is strongly recommended by some aural surgeons, but I prefer the following:—

Chromic acid.—I have always found this the best form of caustic whenever penetrating power is required. Its effect passes deeply into the tissues, so as readily to shrivel up granulations and even small polypi. It should be used in the following manner:—

The tip of a probe or cotton-holder should be covered

with a little tightly twisted cotton-wool and slightly moistened; a few crystals of chromic acid must then be picked up and applied through a speculum to the diseased tissue.

The galvano-cautery.—This is a very useful means of destroying large granulations, but requires considerable care.

By astringents, stimulants, and dehydrating agents.—Powdered burnt alum applied to the cleansed surfaces makes an excellent astringent, but it has the disadvantage of caking and thus forming a mass that may be difficult to remove. Powdered acetate of lead was at one time much recommended, as was also tannic acid, but these have now all given way to alcohol, which undoubtedly yields the best results, except when the granulations are accompanied by inflammation. The alcohol should be used as already described. Perchloride of iron is a very useful astringent, especially when there is a marked tendency to hæmorrhage. It may be used as an adjunct to alcoholic instillations (Tr. Ferri Perchlor. ℥j, to Sp. Vini Rect. ℥ij); or applied by means of a small cotton-wool mop, either in the form of the anhydrous powder, or Sir James Simpson's saturated solution of the salt in glycerine (See Appendix).

Granulations with inflammation are best treated by counter-irritation (*i.e.*, blisters behind the ear), together with the application of nitrate of silver.

In all cases the otorrhœa must be treated as well as the granulations.

Treatment of polypi.—Ordinary polypi should be treated first by removal, and secondly by destruction of the stump or unhealthy surface from which they may re-form. The latter is most important, as without it a polypus is sure to grow again.

Removal.—Simple syringing will occasionally remove a polypus, but this is rare, and cannot be depended upon.

Torsion by means of forceps or snare.—This consists of seizing the polypus as low down as possible, either with

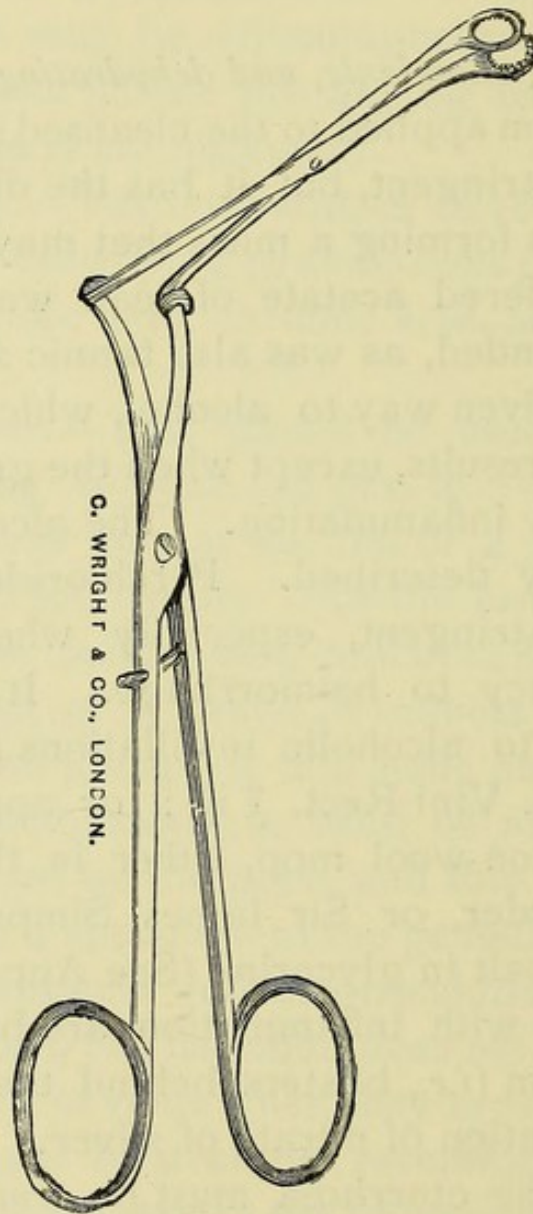


FIG. 36.—Toynbee's or Hinton's polypus forceps.

some kind of forceps, or by means of a wire snare, and then twisting it round and round until it is torn off. Numerous forceps have been devised for this purpose; I prefer Toynbee's or Hinton's ring forceps (fig. 36).

Strangulation.—Instead of twisting the polypus sufficiently to tear it off, it may simply be twisted enough to produce strangulation, and thereby death of the tumour, which will then come away in a few days as a slough. This treatment is most appropriate when the pedicle is

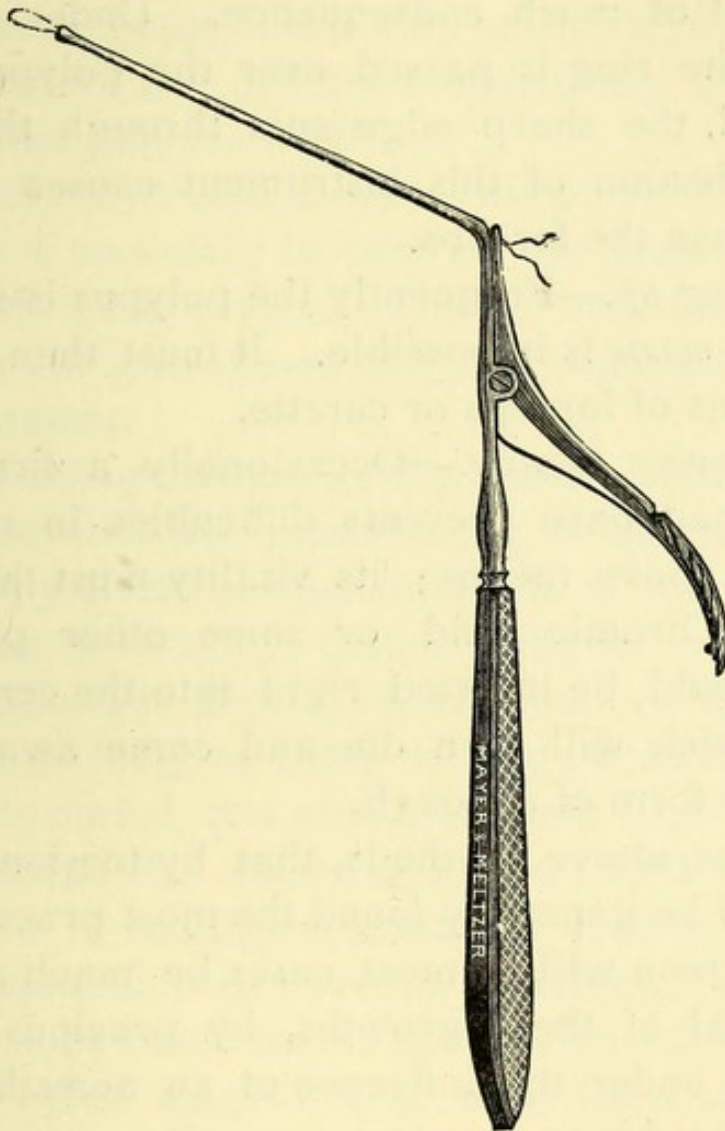


FIG. 37.—Polypus snare.

very strong, and the surgeon fears that the parts surrounding it may be injured by actual torsion.

By the snare.—(Fig. 37). The snare may be used to cut through the pedicle instead of torsion, and, although this does not remove the tumour so completely, it is a

favourite method with many surgeons, and I myself prefer it in those few cases where it is advisable to remove inflammatory polypi.

By the curette.—This is a very valuable instrument for removing small polypi. I prefer the one recommended by Burckhardt-Merian, although of course the exact form is not of much consequence. Under good illumination, the ring is passed over the polypus, and, on withdrawal, the sharp edge cuts through the pedicle. The introduction of this instrument causes very much less pain than the forceps.

By breaking up.—Frequently the polypus is so soft that removal *en masse* is impossible. It must then be broken up by means of forceps or curette.

By destroying vitality.—Occasionally a firm polypus with a broad base presents difficulties in removal by any of the above means; its vitality must then be destroyed. Chromic acid or some other penetrating caustic should be inserted right into the centre of the tumour, which will then die and come away in a few days in the form of a slough.

Of all the above methods, that by torsion or by the curette will be generally found the most practical.

The surgeon will in most cases be much assisted in the removal of these growths, by previously placing the patient under the influence of an anæsthetic. Although this is by no means a necessity, especially when the polypus is large and firm, yet whenever it is small, friable, deep-seated, or multiple, the advantages of having the patient perfectly still are very great. For first, the least flinching on the part of the patient puts the meatus in darkness or out of view; secondly, unless there is complete stillness it is often extremely difficult to get a good hold of the polypus at the first attempt,

and, unless this is done, the hæmorrhage from the injured tissue completely obstructs the view.

In my hands, cocaine as a local anæsthetic in these cases has not proved to be of real service, probably because the solution of cocaine is not readily absorbed by the cutaneous surface of the meatus, and so does not produce anæsthesia of this very sensitive part; and also because it does not penetrate sufficiently into the substance of the polypus itself.

Destruction of the stump.—After the polypus has been removed, it is necessary to destroy the stump or surface from which it has grown. This is best done by the use of caustics or galvano-cautery, together with the alcoholic treatment.

The bleeding caused by the removal of the polypus usually prevents the caustic being satisfactorily applied immediately after the operation; it is therefore better to wait one or two days before doing so. But the alcoholic instillations should be commenced at once, and continued as long as there is any purulent discharge. As already stated, this after-treatment is all-important.

Exostosis.—On referring to page 87 it will be seen that a kind of multiform exostosis occasionally results as a complication of chronic otorrhœa. This is produced in some cases by the ossification of small polypi, in others by an outgrowth of bone from chronic peristitis.

Loss of ossicles.—In cases of considerable destructive disease of the tympanum generally, or where the attic is alone affected (see p. 137), one or more of the ossicles may become detached and lost. This usually takes place through the loosening of their attachments and destruction of the blood supply; hence necrosis *en masse* results.

The incus is the bone most frequently lost, as might be expected, on account of its less strong attachments and more restricted blood supply.

The malleus is not often lost, because it is attached firmly to the membrana tympani, and through this it receives ample nourishment; so long therefore as a remnant of the upper part of the membrane remains, this ossicle need not be lost; and as a matter of fact, we often find that the handle of the malleus is a prominent object in those cases where scarcely any of the membrana tympani is left.

The stapes rarely comes away, but if this should happen, the function of the internal ear is, of course, destroyed, as the oval plate forms part of the wall of the vestibule, and therefore its loss allows the escape of the fluid contained in the labyrinth.

The loss of the whole of the membrane and the two first ossicles need not involve anything like complete deafness, provided that the stapes is *in situ*, that the stapedius muscle is intact, and that there are no adhesions causing fixation of the stapes.

In a typical case of this kind, which came under my notice at the Royal Ear Hospital, the patient, a lawyer's clerk, had sufficient hearing with the affected ear (which, however, was the better of the two), to carry on his ordinary duties, and on measuring, I found his watch-hearing power to be one-fourth of the normal.

Periostitis, otitis, caries and necrosis.—Some amount of periostitis and otitis almost always accompanies acute inflammation of the tympanum. This is much more marked when the osseous portion of the meatus is involved, because of its intimate connection with the periosteum and skin (see page 8); in such cases inflammatory polypi are very frequent. These must be

treated in the same way as other cases of acute inflammation of the tympanum and meatus; and blisters over the mastoid, kept open if possible, will always be found of great service when periostitis exists.

Chronic inflammation of the periosteum and bone is a frequent complication of chronic otorrhœa, and is specially liable to occur in patients of a strumous diathesis. This renders the condition much more difficult to treat, and more tedious in its course, while the prognosis becomes graver on account of the increased danger to the meninges and brain. When this condition passes on to caries or necrosis, the progress of the case becomes much slower, and the prognosis still more unfavourable.

Diagnosis.—When periostitis is unaccompanied by caries or necrosis, the diagnosis may be very difficult; the presence of granulations, and the obstinacy in healing being the signs mainly to be depended upon. But the task is easier when caries or necrosis exist. The discharge is then grey or brown, fœtid (even when the ear is kept well syringed) and slightly tinged with blood, and it occasionally contains small gritty particles of dead bone. The granulations are more abundant, and indeed will frequently surround the carious spot or necrosed portion, and any uncertainty in the diagnosis will be resolved if, on inserting a probe, bare bone is felt. So that whenever a mass of granulations is seen, search should be made by means of a probe, for a carious spot. I need scarcely say that the probe should be used with caution whenever its point is out of view. Again, the speculum may reveal the necrosis itself.

The portion most liable to necrosis is some part of the vaginal process which forms the wall of the bony meatus, but any part of the petrous or mastoid bone may be so affected, and very large pieces have been known

to come away through the enlarged meatus. Sometimes the cranium itself may be perforated by this means, so that the dura-mater is laid bare. In all these cases there is great danger of meningitis and pyæmic infection.

Treatment.—In this disease the use of alcohol, chromic acid, and other strong irritants is contra-indicated. Rapid healing by means of boracic acid powder is unwise in many cases, for occasionally, if the surfaces are healed and the discharge stopped rapidly, disease of some neighbouring portion of bone will break out. Therefore the slower modes of healing are to be preferred.

Frequent injections of carbolic acid and zinc are very suitable, and when the ear will bear it, I often make use of dilute nitric acid ($\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. solution, to which some carbolic acid has been added, see Appendix) with marked benefit. The nitric acid partially dissolves the carious particles, and thus gets rid of them more easily.

Sometimes a carious cavity in some part of the tympanum, especially in the attic, is found to be filled with a caseous material. This requires to be very carefully removed by syringing, and the cavity afterwards mopped out with a solution of nitrate of silver. Unless this is done, there is little chance of healing the part, and I am quite in accord with Dr. Barr (Glasgow) who regards these deposits as a possible source of tubercular infection.

Besides these various means of cleansing, local applications of some caustic, of which nitrate of silver is the best, are necessary. When dealing with carious cavities or granulation surfaces, I like to apply a strong solution of nitrate of silver by means of a cotton mop at the end of a probe, which must sometimes, however, be bent in order to be at the proper angle for introduction.

But for the granulations and inflamed polypi which frequently accompany this condition, the solid nitrate of silver fused at the end of a probe (see page 156) is preferable. This should be applied freely to the diseased surfaces, and must be repeated from time to time. If the polypi become large enough to interfere with the due exit of pus, they should be removed by means of a snare. Counter-irritation, especially by blisters kept open, will occasionally prove very useful.

When necrosis takes place, the necrosed portion should be removed by means of forceps, assisted sometimes by syringing, as soon as the dead bone is sufficiently loose to come away readily; but from the important relations of the auditory apparatus, it is obvious that in this region the sequestrum cannot be removed so early as it might be in other parts of the body, so that the course of necrosis here is extremely tedious.

Again, the size and shape of the sequestrum may be such as to render its removal extremely difficult, even when it is quite separated. In these cases dilute nitric acid injections, as already recommended, will sometimes prove of much service by decalcifying the sequestrum, and thus softening the prominent spiculæ which are apt to interfere with extraction.

General health.—As disease of the bone usually occurs in debilitated patients, and is very tedious in its course, careful constitutional treatment is always necessary. The diet should be of the most generous kind, aided by alcoholic stimulants, moderate in quantity and taken with the food; and sea-side residence, or failing that at least good country air, is almost indispensable. When advising a residence at the sea-side, the patient should, however, be warned against bathing in the sea,

lest the cold sea-water should get into the ear and set up acute inflammation which might prove fatal. Tonics, such as the mixed phosphates, phosphates of iron, quinine, strychnine, &c., together with cod-liver oil, are also, as a rule, necessary.

Prognosis.—This is very much graver than when the otorrhœa is unaccompanied by disease of the bone; but still the prognosis is not so serious as at first sight it would appear to be; for Nature with her customary foresight, gradually forms a bulwark around the diseased part with organised lymph, thus cutting it off from the deeper and important tissues. Indeed cases have been known where almost the whole of the petrous bone has come away in the form of a sequestrum, and yet the patients have made a good recovery as far as the disease itself was concerned. But on the other hand it must be borne in mind that this reparative tendency is much impaired as life advances, and hence in elderly people the prognosis becomes infinitely more serious, though far from absolutely hopeless.

The dangers to be apprehended are acute inflammation rapidly extending to the cranial cavity, meningitis, pyæmia and abscess of the brain, which will be presently considered.

Facial paralysis.—Facial paralysis, or in other words, paralysis of the portia dura, occasionally takes place during the course of suppurative disease of the ear.

The liability to implication of this nerve will be readily understood when its relation to the tympanum is taken into account. It must be borne in mind that the aqueductus Fallopii, containing the nerve, is first an inner and then a posterior relation to the tympanum. So that inflammation may readily extend from the tympanum to

this tube, and the inflammatory exudation pressing upon the nerve will then produce the very characteristic facial paralysis. If the pressure extends as far as the origin of the great petrosal nerve, paralysis of the uvula will also be noticed; and when the disease is so extensive as to destroy the nerve itself, permanent facial paralysis will result therefrom, and no treatment will be of any avail.

Fortunately, however, the mischief is usually but partial, and the nerve recovers its function as the parts become healthy. Repeated blistering behind the ear will frequently relieve the pressure on the nerve, and thus aid in restoring its function. Again, after all the inflammatory symptoms have passed away, galvanism (faradisation) will sometimes prove beneficial.

MASTOIDITIS.

Mastoiditis, or inflammation of the mastoid process, is a complication of suppurative inflammation of the tympanum, but the condition is so serious that it is worthy of more detailed description; it can be divided into *superficial* and *deep*, according to the seat of the inflammation.

Superficial. *Pathology.*—Occasionally during the course of inflammation (more especially suppurative inflammation) of the deeper portion of the meatus, the disease extends through the gap left in the roof of the bony meatus by the incompleteness of the vaginal process in this position (see page 8), from thence it passes along the fissure between the vaginal process and the mastoid bone, and thus, getting under the periosteum, makes its appearance on the mastoid process itself.

This, in my opinion, is the most common course and variety of mastoiditis, especially in its acute form. Occasionally the inflammation spreads upwards and forwards to the temporal fossa, producing swelling and deep-seated fluctuation in this position.

Diagnosis.—The signs of acute superficial mastoiditis are exceedingly characteristic. A glance at the back of the patient's head, shows that the auricle on the affected side stands out more prominently than that on the other. There is considerable redness and swelling over the mastoid process which pits on pressure, and is generally very tender. If pus has been already formed, fluctuation, more or less deep-seated, may be felt. This condition is usually accompanied by considerable febrile disturbance and much pain.

Treatment.—An early incision down to the mastoid process right through the periosteum should always be made, as insisted on by the late Sir William Wilde; this, in the early stage, relieves tension, and directly depletes the inflamed parts. In the later stages, when pus has been formed, it provides an exit for it, and thus prevents burrowing, which, by separating the periosteum from the bone beneath, is apt to result in exfoliation of the latter.

Previous to performing this operation the surgeon must carefully examine with his fingers the exact position of the mastoid process, so as to avoid the danger of wounding the important structures situated below it. The incision should be made vertically, about $\frac{3}{4}$ of an inch in length, and about $\frac{1}{2}$ an inch behind the auricle. In doing this, the surgeon will often be astonished at the depth he has to penetrate before reaching the bone, and this may somewhat disconcert him. I have known a case where the surgeon feared he had

opened into the cranium, and mistook the thick pus for softened brain matter. Again, as a rule, the posterior auricular artery is divided, and smart hæmorrhage is the result. This need not create alarm, nor should it be arrested, save in very exceptional cases, because it will usually be found that the smarter the hæmorrhage the greater the relief.

When the temporal fossa is also implicated, the incision should be made a little higher up, but still behind the auricle. This will give sufficient exit for the pus or serum, for occasionally the fluid is serous and not purulent. In these cases the incision must be kept open by means of a drainage tube, or by the daily introduction of a probe. Light pressure in the form of a pad over the temporal fossa after the incision, will prevent the cavity from refilling, and will accelerate the healing process.

Poultices constantly renewed should always be employed after the operation, and continued until all signs of acute inflammation have subsided.

Some surgeons advise cold applications in the treatment of mastoiditis, but I am very averse to these. Again, leeches behind the auricle are often employed, but this method of depletion is not nearly so effective as the incision. A smart purgative, light diet and perfect rest are to be prescribed; ten grain doses of antipyrin will frequently be found of service in relieving the pain.

Sometimes this condition becomes chronic and there is a sinus leading from the mastoid process to the meatus, but as this practically involves the bone, its treatment will be taken with deep-seated mastoiditis.

Deep Mastoiditis.—Occasionally, in the course of acute or chronic suppurative inflammation of the tympanum, the air-cells of the mastoid process become

affected by extension of the disease through the antro-tympanic cavity.

Course and diagnosis.—Acute deep mastoiditis is characterised by intense deep-seated pain, with tenderness over the mastoid process, more especially when the part is percussed. There may be little or no swelling of the superficial tissues, but frequently the whole of the outer bony wall is involved, and then we have all the signs of superficial mastoiditis already described, while the inflammation of the bone frequently results in perforation of this outer wall. Thus, we get an abscess appearing behind the ear which communicates with the mastoid cells; and this, when opened, allows of fluid to be syringed right through the mastoid cells to the tympanum, and so, by the perforation in the membrana tympani, out through the meatus; and *vice versâ*.

In these deep-seated acute cases the febrile disturbance is even more marked than in the superficial ones, and is much more liable to be accompanied by some signs of cerebral mischief, which may result in severe meningitis and death.

The inflammation often passes from the acute to the chronic stage, or indeed it may be chronic from its very commencement. We are then apt to get a carious cavity hollowed out in the substance of the mastoid process, and usually perforation of the outer wall. But occasionally extension of the disease takes place in the opposite direction, and the lateral sinus becoming involved, a clot of blood is the result, and this may prove fatal in one of the three following ways:—

1. By exciting fatal meningitis.
2. By producing pyæmia.
3. By producing a secondary abscess in the brain substance.

Treatment.—In the acute stage the treatment of this form is similar to that of the superficial variety. Some aural surgeons use leeches instead of making an incision, but I very much prefer the latter method as it depletes the deeper structures much more thoroughly, and as a rule, gives immense relief.

Should this, however, together with the poulticing, be found insufficient to allay the symptoms and the surgeon fear extension inwards, he should proceed at once to open into the mastoid cells.

OPENING THE MASTOID ANTRUM.

This operation requires great care on account of the close proximity of the lateral sinus, and also for this reason the ordinary trephine should never be used, but a perforator (Fig. 38) or the chisel, should be employed.

Drilling.—The patient being under the influence of an anæsthetic, a vertical incision about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long is made immediately behind the auricle, which is then drawn forward until the somewhat well defined margin of the bony meatus can be readily felt. Taking this margin as a guide, the drill or perforator is applied about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch directly behind it.

In selecting a drill for this purpose, a moderately broad one should be chosen; I prefer one about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch across. In drilling, the point of the drill should be inclined rather forwards, so as to follow a direction almost parallel to that of the meatus, and great care must be exercised by the surgeon to ascertain, by the frequent use of the probe, the precise moment at which the antrum is opened, when the probe will pass much deeper than the tip of the drill. When once an entrance

has been effected, the surgeon should not be satisfied with anything short of a free opening, which should if necessary be cautiously enlarged so that a drainage tube may be passed right into the antrum.

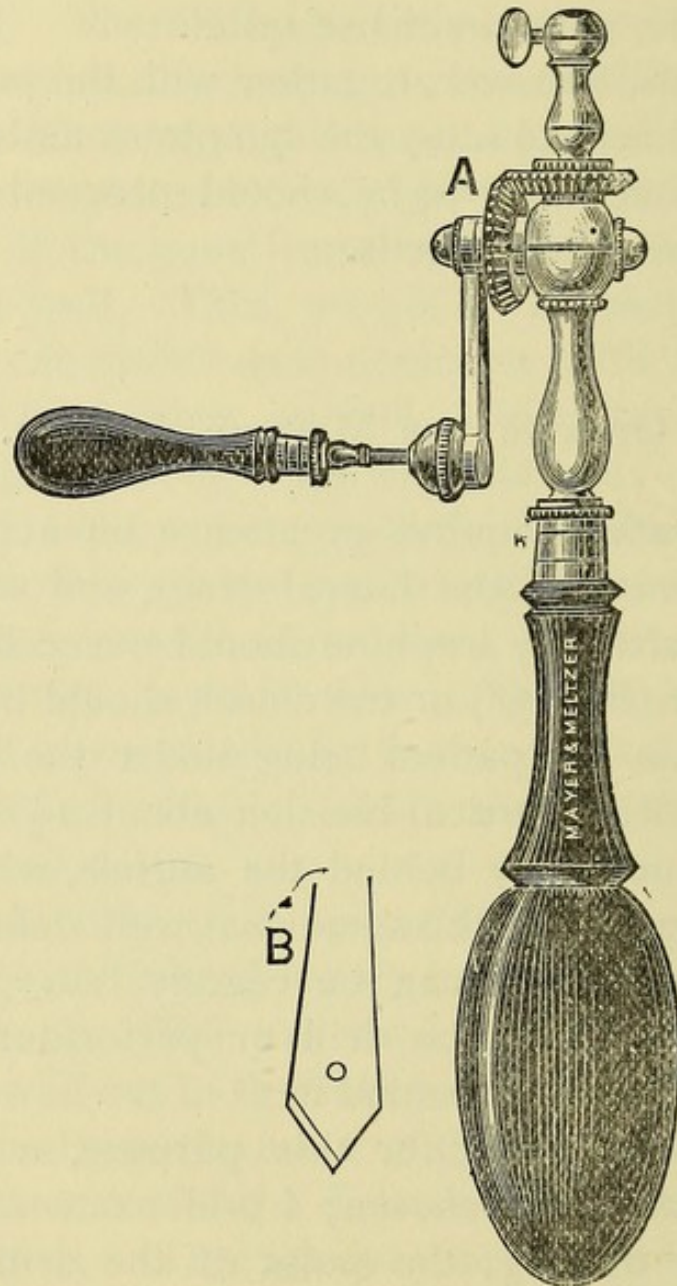


FIG. 38.—A. Mastoid Perforator ($\frac{1}{2}$ scale). B. Drill-head (full size).

If the antrum has not been reached after the drill has penetrated to the depth of half an inch, the operation should be discontinued, but as a rule the antrum will be opened long before this.

Chiselling.—In using the chisel, a rather larger surface of bone must be laid bare, and the chisel should be used from above downwards, the bone being carefully removed in successive layers from the same site as that chosen for drilling.

Whether the drill or chisel be used, after the antrum has been opened the cavity should be well syringed with a warm solution of hydrarg. perchlor. (1 in 1000), and every effort made to open up a free passage between the tympanum and the meatus.

In performing this operation on a child it must always be borne in mind that the mastoid process and air-cells are not nearly so much developed as in the adult, although the antrum itself is present.

Perforation into the antrum in mastoiditis does not always give exit to pus, nor indeed is this necessary in order to obtain the marked benefit which usually follows the operation; even simple drilling of the bone substance is itself often sufficient to arrest the inflammation. Syme, Lister and other surgeons have pointed out the same thing in respect to inflammation of the tibia and other bones.

In acute mastoiditis, this operation is almost always followed by a remarkable fall in temperature, and great relief to any cerebral symptoms that may be present, and undoubtedly it is frequently the means of saving the patient's life.

The subsequent course of these cases is always tedious and they require very patient after-treatment. A free passage should be kept through the sinus by frequent syringing from meatus to wound, and from wound to meatus; and if the wound tends to close before the discharge and other signs of disease have disappeared, it should be kept open by means of a

drainage tube, or by the frequent introduction of an oiled probe. Injections of warm water containing a little Condly's fluid, carbolic acid, or in some cases boracic acid should be used. Sulphate of zinc may be added to the carbolic injection, or, when the parts will bear it, the nitric and carbolic injection (see Appendix) is most serviceable.

Both the deep and superficial varieties of acute mastoiditis are liable to become chronic; this, perhaps, is more frequently the case with the former. Then we may get a sinus opening behind the ear, more or less freely connected with the cells and tympanic cavity in the former, and directly with the meatus in the latter variety of the disease.

There is always considerable danger of the extension of the disease inwards, and being of necessity complicated with disease of the bone, this sometimes leads to necrosis of large portions, or to extensive caries. If necrosis should occur, the sequestrum or exfoliation should be removed as soon as possible. This can of course be done earlier than when the necrosis is in the petrous bone. If there is sub-acute inflammation blisters will often give considerable relief.

The same rules for general treatment must be applied in these cases as have been already described in the treatment of caries and necrosis.

CEREBRAL COMPLICATIONS.

Meningitis.—Slight cerebral irritation (probably meningitis) frequently accompanies acute inflammation of the tympanum or its adjacent parts, and is due to extension of inflammation to the meninges. This is cha-

racterised by severe localised headache, referred usually to the temporal or occipital region which may be tender on percussion; by fever with well marked evening rise and morning fall; and if long continued, by wasting of the body generally.

In severer forms of meningitis all the symptoms above mentioned are aggravated, while the fluctuations of temperature are often very marked, sometimes rising 4° or 5° at night, and falling to a similar extent in the morning; severe and prolonged rigors too, are not infrequent.

Treatment.—Absolute rest in bed and perfect quiet are indispensable. These alone are often sufficient to allay the irritation and overcome the cerebral symptoms, but at the same time it is advisable not to trust entirely to them.

A smart purgative should be administered, especially when, as is frequently the case, the bowels are constipated.

Counter-irritation in the form of a blister behind the ear or at the nape of the neck is often of great benefit, relieving the pain and other symptoms. Depletion, by means of leeches or by an incision made down to the bone (see page 168) may sometimes be needed; and in the severer forms of the disease, drilling the outer table of the mastoid will usually reduce the inflammation and sometimes cut short the attack.

From the above it will be gathered that the prognosis, in milder cases at least, is favourable; but of course the surgeon can never be certain that the mischief will not so extend as to produce severe and fatal meningitis, or abscess in the substance of the brain.

Cerebral abscess.—Sometimes the inflammation runs a chronic course and then, in my opinion, there is more liability to abscess in the substance of the brain.

The symptoms in these cases may at first be so slight as not to be noticed by either the physician or patient, even when a large abscess already exists; on the other hand, very decided pressure-symptoms may be present. In contra-distinction to meningitis too, the temperature is usually subnormal.

The mode in which the disease extends from the ear to the substance of the brain is not very clear at first sight; but on careful post-mortem examination, the veins in the bone passing between the tympanum or mastoid cells, and the venous sinus into which they open, will be found filled with a solid clot; again, the veins leading into this sinus from the brain substance will also be found similarly affected. This shows that the infection first extends to the sinus from the veins of the bone, and then the small cerebral veins become infected backwards, (*e.g.*, against the current of the blood) until the brain substance itself is reached; and here an abscess is produced.*

From the foregoing it will be seen that the site of the abscess will depend upon which sinus is involved. Affection of the lateral sinus will produce an abscess in the cerebellum, whereas a cerebral abscess may be caused by affection of the superior petrosal sinus.

Sub-dural abscess.—Occasionally the extension of the disease may lead to the formation of an abscess beneath the dura-mater in the region of the temporal bone; but it is exceedingly difficult to differentiate these cases from those in which the brain substance itself is involved.

Prognosis and treatment.—It is almost needless to state that the prognosis of both these forms of abscess is

* This explanation I have adopted after careful post-mortem examination of several typical cases.

exceedingly grave; in fact, until recent advances in the direction of antiseptic surgery had rendered opening the cranium a comparatively safe proceeding, these cases were almost invariably fatal. Of late years, however, several instances have occurred in which recovery has resulted from opening the skull and evacuating the pus. These results have been so encouraging, that I think the operation should be attempted when the symptoms are so marked as to enable us to diagnose and localise the seat of the abscess, or at any rate, whenever coma has supervened. The details and steps of the operation hardly come within the scope of this work, but it must be remembered that great skill and the strictest antiseptic precautions are required for its performance.

When death does occur in these cases, it usually results from diffuse meningitis

PYÆMIA.

Occasionally a case of chronic otorrhœa will end fatally through pyæmia being set up, either directly from the diseased bone, or from the breaking down of a venous clot in the lateral sinus, or in one of the smaller veins.

The scope of this work will not admit of any detailed description of pyæmia, therefore the reader is referred for this, and also for further information concerning meningitis and cerebral abscess, to works on medicine and surgery.

CHAPTER X.

DISEASES OF THE MIDDLE EAR CONTINUED.

NEURALGIA.

NEURALGIA affecting the auditory apparatus, and more particularly the middle ear, occasionally occurs, although not so frequently as is usually supposed.

Causes.—Dental irritation is the most common; but any of those debilitating causes that are liable to set up neuralgia in other parts of the body—ague more especially—may produce it here.

Symptoms and diagnosis.—Pain of the well-known neuralgic type, usually affecting one side. This is often associated with neuralgia of the face and scalp on the same side, and is frequently aggravated by coming into a heated atmosphere, with a tendency to get worse at night or at certain times of the day, or even sometimes taking on a distinctly periodic type.

Under ordinary circumstances, it is readily diagnosed from acute inflammation by the absence of all inflammatory signs and symptoms, and by there being no lack of hearing power. A mistake is much more likely to be made in cases of rheumatoid arthritis affecting the temporo-maxillary articulation, but in these the pain is usually more persistent, and is aggravated not only on moving the jaw, but also by upward pressure at the angles. It must not be forgotten too, that certain cases of acute inflammation of the tympanum are accompanied by neuralgia, and thus the severe pain is often continued

while the inflammation is subsiding; in these mixed cases there may be much difficulty in recognising their neuralgic nature. Again, neuralgia is one of those diseases which are easily simulated, and this form of malingering is naturally very difficult to detect.

Treatment.—This should be similar to the treatment of neuralgia in other parts of the body. Should any existing cause for it be found, such as a decayed tooth for example, that should be removed. This may be enough to arrest the neuralgia, but as a rule in these cases, as in all those where no reflex irritation can be traced, constitutional remedies are necessary. Quinine is the most valuable medicine for this purpose, especially where the neuralgia is due to malaria. Indeed, when no reflex cause is evident, careful examination of the history of the patient should be made, as to whether his residence is or has been in an aguish district. For at times a patient, who has some other slight middle ear affection, will complain of occasional severe pain which may readily be ascribed to recurrent inflammation, whereas it is in fact due to malarious ague and will readily yield to the exhibition of quinine, cinchonine or arsenic. In the case of quinine I generally prefer to give 4 large (5 grains) doses—after an aperient—within 36 hours, and then to continue with smaller ones. Antipyrin in ten grain doses is also very useful, especially if the neuralgia is associated with inflammation. Where these fail, chloride of ammonium in 30 grain doses may succeed; or again, tincture of gelsemium (10 minim doses) sometimes effects a cure; or in fact any of the regular anti-neuralgic remedies may be tried. Of equal or even greater importance than specific or local remedies, is constitutional treatment directed towards the improvement of the general health; generous

feeding, cautious stimulation, and change of air and scene will often do much more than drugs, though iron, strychnine and other tonics are frequently of great service.

SPECIFIC AFFECTIONS.

Rheumatism and Gout.—The middle ear is undoubtedly affected by *rheumatism* and *gout*, often, as demonstrated by the late Mr. Harvey, through their action upon the joints of the ossicles. The diagnosis is sometimes difficult, but the existence of these conditions in other parts of the body, and the previous history of the patient are generally sufficient.

The treatment must be almost entirely constitutional, but in cases of acute gouty inflammation the appropriate local treatment (see p. 95), as already laid down, must also be observed.

Syphilis.—*A priori* one would expect that secondary syphilitic affections of the tympanum would be a very frequent complication in syphilitic pharyngitis; but this is not so, for they are of comparatively rare occurrence.

When it exists, the syphilitic condition must be treated constitutionally in the ordinary way, together with nasopharyngeal injections of a mild character, such as solutions of chlorate of potash, carbonate of soda or chloride of ammonium. Applications of nitrate of silver and of perchloride of mercury, or mercurial fumigations may be useful. The Eustachian tube must be kept open by means of Politzer's bag, which is to be preferred to the catheter; for if the beak of the latter should enter the ulcer the cellular tissue might be inflated, producing pharyngeal emphysema (see p. 46).

In some cases suppurative catarrh is set up with perforation, &c. Then the treatment for ordinary otorrhœa must be observed and the addition of a mercurial preparation to the injections or instillations is advisable. (See Appendix). Syphilis in the tertiary stage probably interferes much more frequently with the middle ear, giving rise to the formation of adhesions, fibrous bands and other troublesome conditions to which reference has already been made (see p. 112), and the treatment of which is so unsatisfactory.

HÆMORRHAGIC EFFUSIONS.

In such diseases of the spleen and lymph-glands as leuchæmia and Hodgkin's disease, or of the blood such as scurvy, pernicious anæmia, hæmophilia, purpura, &c., one of the most prominent symptoms is the tendency to the extravasation of blood in various parts of the body.

It occasionally happens that the ear is the seat of such an effusion. Thus a hæmorrhage may occur between the layers of the membrana tympani, when it may be mistaken for a face-plug of cerumen, from which, however, it can be readily diagnosed by not staining a moist cotton-wool mop introduced into the meatus (see p. 64). Similar effusions may likewise occur into the middle or into the internal ear.

The treatment of such cases as this must of course be almost entirely expectant and constitutional; occasionally the hæmorrhages may produce a certain amount of local inflammation, when the principles already laid down must be observed.

The prognosis depends entirely upon the site of the lesion and the general condition of the patient.

CARCINOMA.

Primary carcinoma of the middle ear is very rare, but occasionally a carcinomatous pharynx will produce middle ear affection from closure of the Eustachian tube. The diagnosis, treatment and prognosis scarcely come within the scope of this work.

OBESITY.

Obesity by itself or as a complication, will sometimes produce middle ear deafness, from closure of the Eustachian tube by the pressure of the super-abundant fat deposited in the cellular tissue around it, as pointed out by the late Mr. Harvey. In fact the origin of the Banting treatment was due to Mr. Harvey's having diagnosed Mr. Banting's deafness as resulting from obesity, and this being removed by suitable anti-corpulent diet, the hearing power was restored.

The essence of this anti-corpulent treatment consists in abstention, more or less complete, from fat-forming foods, such as fats, starches and sugars, as well as from malt liquors, effervescing and sweet wines; all of which favour the increase of adipose tissue. The amount of tissue-forming foods should be carefully kept up, and the necessity for bodily exercise insisted upon. Lastly, the administration of saline aperients once or twice a week to relieve the portal system, is a most important part of the treatment.

CHAPTER XI.

DISEASES OF THE PERCEPTIVE APPARATUS.

THIS portion of the ear is fortunately much less liable to disease than the rest of the apparatus, for from its inaccessibility the lesions are often very obscure, and their satisfactory treatment is most difficult.

Although it is frequently impossible to make a differential diagnosis between affections of the auditory nerve centre, the trunk of the nerve, and the internal ear itself; yet by attention to the following indications it is not difficult to recognise the fact, that the lesion producing the deafness is situated in some part of the perceptive apparatus, *i.e.*, in one or other of the structures just mentioned.

1. Sounds conducted through the skull bones, are not heard so well as those transmitted through the meatus in the ordinary way (see tuning fork tests, p. 51).
2. Notes of low pitch are usually heard better than high ones; thus the voice is heard better than the watch.
3. Extraneous sounds interfere considerably with the hearing power; thus the patient cannot hear so well in a noise, whereas it will be remembered that the reverse is the case in middle ear disease.
4. Certain sounds are frequently associated with a sensation of jarring, which may be absolutely distressing; thus the deep notes of an organ may be quite painful to the patient.

5. Perversions of pitch are much more frequent than when the middle ear is alone affected; thus music may appear to be more or less discordant.

Any disease of the brain involving the auditory centre or tract will produce deafness more or less marked; or if the soft portio mollis is destroyed, permanent and complete deafness results. This is apt to occur in *cerebro-spinal meningitis* from effusion of fluid in the sub-arachnoid space, and in certain intra-cranial lesions which produce infantile convulsions.

Some *fevers*, as typhus or typhoid, may produce temporary deafness by involving the auditory nerve centre; this condition must not be confounded with deafness from the suppurative catarrh which sometimes accompanies these fevers.

Again, *cerebral tumours*, including *syphilitic gummata*, may impair or destroy the hearing power by pressure on the auditory nerve centre, or tract, or on the trunk of the portio mollis. In such cases it may be exceedingly difficult to localise the seat of the disease.

The presence of symptoms pointing to disease of adjacent nerve centres—as interference with the sense of sight or of smell—will materially assist in the diagnosis; as also will the existence or otherwise of a syphilitic history or syphilitic lesions in other parts of the body. In these latter cases anti-syphilitic treatment should be employed; *i.e.*, large doses of iodide of potassium (10 to 30 grs.) or small doses of perchloride of mercury (liq. hydrarg. perchlor. ℥xx.), either of which it may be necessary to continue for many months.

Sometimes *fracture of the base of the skull* will produce more or less complete loss of hearing through hæmorrhage and consequent pressure at the base of the brain. This pressure very frequently is not sufficient to

destroy the portio mollis, and the patient gradually recovers his hearing; therefore in these cases an unfavourable prognosis should not be lightly given during the first few months after the accident, but should no improvement be manifest within six or nine months the prognosis is very bad.

It is in cases of this nature that faradisation has been said to do good. But although I should be inclined to try it if the hearing power did not return by the end of two or three months, yet my experience of its use has hitherto been very discouraging. In fact no active treatment on the part of the surgeon is likely to be of service.

Congenital malformations of the auditory nerve or nerve centre account for a very large proportion of cases of the so-called deaf and dumb. The defect in hearing may be caused by the arrest of development or by some lesion in intra-uterine life, and thus it is that congenital deafness is often associated with lack of intelligence, and that a certain proportion of idiots are quite devoid of hearing power.

The diagnosis of *deaf-mutism** from any of the above causes is a very simple matter, it being generally quite evident to any observant person, although reference is constantly made to the surgeon to decide the question. Frequently, however, in a congenital case, parents do not discover the deafness of their child until it is old enough to begin to talk; and indeed, even with the most careful parents, the defect is rarely noticed before the infant is about a year old. This often leads them into the error of supposing that the child could hear up to a certain

* It must be borne in mind that occasionally severe middle ear disease alone will result in such marked deafness that, if the patient is young, he may become a deaf-mute.

age, but that it had afterwards lost the power of doing so; and in these cases it is sometimes difficult to diagnose between congenital deafness and some cerebral lesion occurring during the first eighteen months.

To ascertain the existence of complete deafness, such loud sounds should be used for tests as are not accompanied by any shaking of the floor or violent movement of the air, which may be felt by the child. Thus, stamping or slamming a door form no test whatever, whereas a shrill whistle (care being taken that the air does not fall on the child), or a bell sounded behind its back, are perhaps the best means of ascertaining whether or not the child is completely deaf. The tuning fork applied to the skull is of but little value as a test, not only because the attention of the infant will be attracted by the contact, but also because it may possibly feel the vibrations without hearing them.

If a sound, like that of a shrill whistle or bell, calls forth no notice from the child, that will be practically sufficient to prove that the case is one of nerve deafness (the auditory nerve in some parts of its course), and should there also be an absence of any signs of middle and external ear affection, the proof may be regarded as conclusive.

It is almost superfluous to say, that in cases of complete nerve deafness, medical or surgical treatment is nearly always out of the question. The prognosis is, as a rule, most unfavourable. But occasionally in young deaf-mutes—more often where some slight amount of hearing power yet remains—we do find that Nature, by gradually repairing some former mischief, restores the parts affected sufficiently to enable the patient to hear well enough to acquire speech in the ordinary way. But this work of reparation rarely takes place

unless there are signs of it before the child is five years old, and no known method of treatment will induce or hasten it.

AFFECTIONS OF THE INTERNAL EAR.

These may be due to one of the following causes.

1. Pressure exerted on the fluid of the labyrinth.
2. Inflammation.
3. Congenital syphilis.
4. Mumps.
5. The effect of drugs.
6. A certain undetermined lesion producing the disease known as Ménière's disease.
7. Exposure to constant jarring noises (boiler-maker's deafness).
8. Senile changes.

Pressure on the labyrinthine fluid may be due to several causes. Thus a foreign body or plug of wax pressing upon the membrana tympani may cause pressure on the labyrinthine fluid through the chain of ossicles and plate of the stapes. Under ordinary circumstances this would be compensated for by bulging of the membrane of the fenestra rotunda; but when this is prevented by chronic thickening, &c., or when the pressure is more than sufficient to be counter-balanced by the bulging, then the internal ear may become affected. Thus, in cases of long standing tympanic catarrh where the perceptive apparatus has become defective, I think that probably this is due to the pressure of the stapes not being compensated for by the bulging of the fenestra rotunda, owing to its having become thickened by the catarrh.

In some cases of chronic catarrh of the tympanic cavity, alteration of the pitch is noticed; so that the same tuning fork applied to the two ears appears to strike a higher note in the one than in the other. This is due, I believe, to the altered tension of the labyrinthine fluid from pressure of the stapes as already described.

Besides producing disturbances of the hearing portion of the internal ear, the pressure sometimes affects the posterior labyrinth, and then vertigo may result. Thus, the mere act of syringing, especially when there is a large perforation of the membrana tympani, will frequently produce giddiness, sometimes with distinct rotatory sensations. Now and again a plug of wax or foreign body may occasion all these symptoms, and the patient might at first be supposed to be suffering from Ménière's disease proper, but on removal of the obstacle these troubles will disappear.

Inflammation.—Inflammation confined to the internal ear is very rare, but it sometimes occurs without any inflammation at all in the tympanic cavity. In such cases we have deep-seated pain, usually very severe; but all signs of tympanic affection are absent.

Giddiness, staggering, nausea and vomiting and marked tinnitus are present. The deafness, as a rule, is complete on that side, and the tuning fork test shows that the skull-hearing is diminished instead of being exaggerated as in tympanic affections.

In the course of suppurative catarrh of the tympanum, whether acute or chronic, the inflammatory condition will sometimes extend to the internal ear.

Occasionally where there is severe or prolonged tympanic inflammation, as in scarlet fever, there may be loss of the stapes which necessarily results in total de-

struction of the internal ear, and this is probably the most frequent cause of the complete deafness met with after scarlet fever. Such cases are of course rare, but it is not at all uncommon for acute inflammation to extend from the middle to the internal ear, thus producing more marked deafness, considerable tinnitus, vertigo with rotatory sensations, nausea and vomiting. The vomiting is frequently a very marked symptom, and will sometimes continue for twenty-four hours or more, leading the physician to fear cerebral complication. But the long continuance of this vomiting, and the presence of vertigo and tinnitus, together with the signs of middle ear mischief, are usually sufficient to enable him to diagnose the seat of the mischief.

In these cases complete rest, with blisters behind the ear, two or three leeches in front, together with a smart purgative, form the chief methods of treatment upon which I rely. Besides these, I frequently give large doses (40 min. to 1 dr.) of hydrobromic acid to quiet the nerve irritation.

Prognosis.—In inflammation of the internal ear the prognosis must be very guarded. As a rule, some amount of permanent loss of hearing will result; while in many cases the deafness is absolute and permanent, and then no future treatment is likely to be of any avail.

Syphilis.—Occasionally *acquired syphilis* in the tertiary form will attack the internal ear, and then we get symptoms somewhat akin to those of simple inflammation, except that the pain is less marked, duller in character and apt to be worse at night. This, together with a syphilitic history, and possibly the presence of the disease in some other part of the body, will enable the physician to make a correct diagnosis.

Its treatment does not differ from tertiary syphilis in

any other part of the body. I prefer large doses of iodide of potassium (5 to 10 grs. or sometimes even more) three times a day. If the pain is excessive a blister may be used with advantage, while if it becomes very chronic, minute doses of mercury (perchloride) continued for several months, will be generally found to be beneficial.

Congenital syphilis accounts for a much larger proportion of cases of internal ear disease than does acquired syphilis. The affection is more common in females than in males, usually occurring between puberty and the age of twenty-five, though occasionally it is met with later in life; and is almost invariably preceded by interstitial keratitis. This condition of the cornea generally lingers on for some months, and then as it passes off, the ears (one or both) become gradually affected, or as the patient often characteristically describes it, "I got gradually deafer as my eyesight returned." Although as a rule deafness is the only symptom complained of, yet occasionally there is also some vertigo. Sometimes the deafness steadily increases until it has become complete, but more frequently the disease is arrested or passes off before producing total loss of hearing power.

The diagnosis is usually very easy. The keratitis or the opacity left behind, together with the lingering nature of the case, the deafness coming on as the eyesight improves, the diminution in the skull-hearing as tested by the tuning-fork, and the existence of Hutchinson's "pegged teeth," will all help to form an accurate diagnosis. Occasionally a careful search has to be made before the slight opacities of the cornea are discovered; or again, the teeth may not be very characteristic, especially when they have been worn down. The case, too,

may be complicated with some disease of the middle ear.

In a confirmed case no treatment is of any avail. This is the verdict of Hutchinson, confirmed by the experience of every aural surgeon. But in the early stage, when the symptoms are developing, I have found that repeated blistering behind the ear has sometimes produced very marked improvement, and would strongly urge that this treatment be persisted in for several months in all such cases. As suggested by Politzer, hypodermic injections of pilocarpin may be tried. For this purpose 3 to 6 min. of the one per cent. solution of the hydrochlorate should be injected once a day for a fortnight; if any improvement is manifest the injections may be continued for a month, but if no satisfactory result is obtained they should be dropped. At the same time every attention should be paid to the general health. I do not think the exhibition of mercury is of any use.

Mumps.—At times, although the occurrence is comparatively rare, the internal ear is destroyed during an attack of mumps; but when this is the case only one ear is, as a rule, affected. This condition rarely comes under the notice of the aural surgeon until long after the mischief has been done, and when the time for any successful treatment is past. But if the case could be seen at the onset of the deafness I believe it would be possible to save the hearing, in a certain proportion of cases, by energetic blistering behind the ear.

It must not be forgotten that mumps may produce deafness by interfering with the middle ear, but any difficulty of diagnosis between these may be easily cleared up by means of the tuning fork test.

The effect of drugs.—Certain drugs, but especially

quinine and salicine, appear to have a direct influence on the internal ear, large doses of these producing tinnitus and deafness. These results, however, almost invariably pass off after a time, although in some few cases the prolonged use of large doses has been followed by a considerable amount of permanent deafness. The mode in which they act is not really known, but arguing by analogy from the effect of quinine on the retina, it is generally presumed that the drug produces anæmia of the labyrinth, in the same way as it certainly does anæmia of the retina. But whereas the effect upon the ear is almost always of a most transitory character, that on the eye, as we are informed by eminent ophthalmic authorities, is more permanent.

This action of large doses of quinine has led some aural surgeons to be very chary in the use of this drug, even as a tonic in small quantities. This, I think, is a mistake.

Ménière's disease or labyrinthine vertigo.—

The late Dr. Ménière of Paris was the first to distinguish this affection of the posterior labyrinth (semi-circular canals and utricle), and his observations have been more or less corroborated by many later authorities both in pathology and physiology.

It is now universally recognised that the train of symptoms known as Ménière's disease is due to some lesion in the posterior labyrinth. But as there is some confusion with regard to what is meant by Ménière's disease, I prefer drawing a distinction between Ménière's symptoms or symptoms of irritation of the semi-circular canals, produced by some external influence such as pressure or extending inflammation, and Ménière's disease proper which appears to run a more or less definite course.

Ménière's symptoms.—These have already been alluded to from time to time as a complication of other diseases.

They consist, when fully developed, of marked tinnitus, usually of an accentuated character; vertigo with rotatory sensations and consequent staggering movements on the part of the patient; nausea and vomiting.

The rotatory sensations will depend for their direction upon which of the semi-circular canals is affected. Thus, pictures on the wall may appear to move round from right to left, or from left to right; or the floor may seem to rise upwards or fall downwards, from side to side or from before backwards; so that the patient may tend to fall to the right or to the left, to pitch forwards or to fall backwards. Sometimes the patient has a sense of lightness, or he may describe a fancied feeling of looking over the top of a house. Again, a very common symptom is that of appearing to sink backward into space. All these sensations are aggravated by turning the head, more especially when it is turned in such a direction, that the axis of the specially affected semi-circular canal is in the same plane as the axis around which the head is moving. That is to say, it sometimes happens that while no giddiness is produced by movement from right to left of the head in the ordinary position, yet if it is thrown backwards and the body moved from right to left vertigo is the result. As a rule the affected side is that towards which the patient tends to fall.

The vertigo and rotatory sensations are sometimes sufficiently sudden and severe to make the patient really fall, but usually they are not so great as this, and in the milder forms he will simply describe the act of walking as if he were on board a ship at sea. Indeed, I may here call attention to the marked similarity that

exists between Ménière's symptoms and sea-sickness; otologists generally considering the latter to be chiefly the result of semi-circular canal disturbance.

Nausea and vomiting are usually present in this disease and sometimes the vomiting is very persistent.

When Ménière's symptoms occur as a complication of some other condition, the treatment must be directed chiefly to the cause, as with its removal the resulting vertigo will also disappear. For example, when a plug of cerumen pressing upon the membrana tympani produces vertigo, the removal of the plug will arrest it. In the same way, in inflammation of the tympanum extending into the internal ear it will rarely be necessary to do more than to treat it in the manner laid down for such inflammation (see pp. 98, 188), although occasionally the semi-circular canal irritation continues after the exciting cause has passed away. When this is so it must be treated as a case of Ménière's disease now to be described.

Ménière's disease proper appears to me to be a definite disease, as originally stated by Dr. Ménière. Although we are rarely able to assign a cause for this condition, yet undoubtedly a low state of health is a predisposing cause, as we meet with patients who may have had one or two of these attacks in a long period of years, and each time it has occurred just when they were in a debilitated condition. Again, I believe I have, in some cases, traced it to a gouty origin and also to sun-stroke; but as already stated, in by far the majority of cases no sufficient reason for it can be discovered.

Course and symptoms.—The disease is characterised by attacks of Ménière's symptoms already described coming on at regular or irregular intervals, something like epileptic attacks. In the intervals the patient usually

feels quite well although there may be some tendency to vertigo. A typical seizure commences with a sudden tinnitus of an accentuated character soon followed by vertigo and rotatory sensations, and later on, by nausea and actual vomiting.

These attacks on passing off, leave the patient feeling quite well, unless the vomiting has been excessive. They may be mild or severe, lasting from a few minutes to several hours, recurring once in two or three months or as often as two or three times a day.

In the earlier stages there is usually no deafness, but as the disease advances, the patient notices that he is somewhat deaf during the attack, and later still there is a certain amount of permanent deafness, which the tuning fork shows to be due to internal ear affection. Eventually, if the disease runs its full course, the hearing is entirely lost, the attacks become less frequent and less marked until they finally disappear altogether, or only leave behind a tendency to occasional slight vertigo. The disease, as a rule, takes two or three years to run its course, but it may be arrested at any period, and then the hearing usually remains *in statu quo*, although sometimes it actually improves.

Diagnosis.—Ménière's disease is frequently mistaken for epilepsy, cerebral disease, or for what is commonly known as biliousness. In fact, it is of much more frequent occurrence than is usually supposed, although, if the case be carefully examined, its diagnosis is by no means difficult.

It is *distinguished from epilepsy*:—

1st. By the absence of convulsions; the existence of which would alone show that the case was not simply one of Ménière's disease.

2nd. By the absence of drowsiness after the attack.

The weariness produced by the prolonged vomiting must not be confounded with the drowsiness that comes on after an epileptic fit.

3rd. By there being no loss of consciousness. Should there be loss of consciousness this would be conclusive evidence against its being uncomplicated Ménière's disease.

Attention to these three points are generally sufficient to enable the surgeon to arrive at a correct diagnosis; but for further guidance, there is also the peculiar tinnitus which is very characteristic of this disease; the rotatory sensations; the nausea and vomiting; the irregularity, both in the duration and the recurrence of the attacks; the possible presence of some vertigo between-whiles; and in most cases, the internal ear deafness.

The only times when there is any difficulty in diagnosis are in some slight attacks of Ménière's disease, which may be confused with the '*petit mal*' of epilepsy.

To distinguish from brain disease.—This may be very difficult when the nerve-centres of equilibration in the cerebellum are affected, because in this form of brain disease all the Ménière's symptoms are at times present. But, as a rule, when it is the result of a cerebellar lesion, the symptoms are more marked and persistent. Again, if due to brain disturbance, other nerve-centres are almost invariably affected and thus give rise to further symptoms.

To distinguish from bilious attacks.—Although nothing is more common than confusion of these two, yet Ménière's disease may be easily diagnosed from biliousness by absence of headache; by freedom from malaise, both immediately before and after the attack; by the rotatory sensations, the peculiar tinnitus, and by the deafness if present.

Between the attacks the diagnosis may be assisted by trying the effect of sudden rotation. Thus, if the physician twists the patient's head sharply in the axis of the semi-circular canal affected, vertigo will result.

Treatment.—Ménière's disease proper will often yield to appropriate treatment.

In very chronic cases large doses of quinine will sometimes yield very good results (Charcot); but personally, I have found far more benefit derived from the use of bromine in some form, and from salicylate of soda. Roughly speaking, 70 or 80 per cent. of these cases are more or less completely arrested by bromine, either in the form of a bromide, or, better still, of hydrobromic acid. But occasionally salicine, or salicylate of soda will arrest the disease when bromine has failed. At times the effect of the bromide or hydrobromic acid is instantaneous; as, for instance, in the case of one of my patients, an otherwise healthy young man, in whom the vertigo was brought on by the least movement of the head. After a single dose of bromide of potassium he was able to turn his head without giddiness, and a continuance of it for six weeks completely arrested the disease.

I prefer the hydrobromic acid as being far less liable to depress, both mentally and bodily. I usually give from 30 minims to 1 drm. of acid. hydrobrom. dil. (P.B.) three times a day; sometimes even as much as $1\frac{1}{2}$ drms., the small doses ordinarily advised not being sufficient. If salicylate of soda is used, 10 to 15 grs. three times a day should be given.

These medicines may be combined with tonics when their use, as often happens, is indicated. The general health should be carefully maintained in every possible way on account of the tendency, already noticed, of

debility to act as a predisposing cause. Should a gouty diathesis be present, suitable treatment must be adopted and a strictly anti-gouty regimen enforced.

Prognosis.—If allowed to run its course, the disease, as already stated, tends to wear itself out after the functions of hearing and probably of equilibration have been destroyed, and then no manner of treatment is of any use. But if the disease is taken early, it may generally be arrested, if not cured by treatment; the hearing, if affected, remaining *in statu quo*, or, in some rare cases, actually improving. There is, however, considerable tendency to relapse, even after many years, should the patient become debilitated from any cause whatever.

Boiler maker's deafness.—It has long been known that boiler makers, who are subjected to the constant din of hammering inside boilers, are very liable to become deaf, and many explanations of the pathology of this affection have been given.

Politzer has suggested that the recurrent loud vibrations may produce some loosening of the joints of the ossicles, and thus the chain, as a conductor, is impaired. But though this explanation may be correct to a certain extent, yet undoubtedly it cannot be accepted as the chief cause of the deafness. For it has been pointed out by Roosa and confirmed by aural surgeons practising in the ironwork districts, that the defect is chiefly in the internal ear, as shown by the tuning-fork and other tests. I have myself been able to confirm this, having carefully examined a number of such cases, in all of which I found that the internal ear was the chief seat of the mischief; although, except in early stages of the disease, the middle ear was also involved.

The following three cases will serve as illustrations:—

D. K—, age 50. Has been working in boiler maker's shop 30 years. Began to get deaf 5 years after he commenced work. No increase of deafness for the last 10 years. Hears ordinary distinct conversation at several yards; a 50-inch watch not heard on either side, even on pressure against the ear. Tuning-fork on bridge of nose heard 0" (the normal length of time). These test results point distinctly to the existence of both internal and middle ear affection; the effect of the one being exactly counterbalanced by the effect of the other, so far as the tuning-fork is concerned (see p. 54). No doubt the middle ear affection in this case was partially catarrhal, for after Politzerisation the tuning-fork was heard $\frac{1}{4}$ " minus.

W. P—, age 57. At the works 37 years. Deafness began 25 years after commencing work. Gradually becoming worse. Hears direct conversation at several yards; hears the watch on touch by left ear, but not even on pressure on right side. Tuning-fork 3" minus. After Politzerisation 5" minus. This is a more typical case, and one in which the middle ears were only slightly affected.

H. F—, age 17. At work 2 years. Getting deaf ever since commencement. Hears distinct conversation at many yards. Watch, left side $\frac{2}{50}$; right side complicated by perforation and otorrhœa. Tuning-fork on nose 0".

Here again, the internal ear affection compensated, so far as the tuning-fork was concerned, for the effect of the middle ear mischief. In this case there were also signs of chronic middle ear catarrh.

These three cases demonstrate, I think, that the internal ear is the chief seat of the mischief, and no doubt this defect is due to the constant jarring. Mr.

Hewetson of Leeds very aptly likens it to the effect of prolonged exposure of the eye to direct sunlight. In each case the nerve is partially paralysed, and on continuance of the cause, permanent impairment is the result.

As regards treatment, nothing but complete change of occupation appears to be of any use. Frequently when the patient is entirely removed from the source of the mischief, the hearing power gradually improves.

Senile changes.—As old age approaches, the hearing power tends to diminish, this tendency being much greater in some persons than in others, and it does not necessarily follow in the same proportion as the degeneration in other parts. Thus the aural surgeon is frequently consulted for deafness by very old people who are much more vigorous than their years would imply, being physiologically speaking, younger than their age.

These senile changes are partly tympanic as already noticed (see p. 114), but they are also partly labyrinthine and nervous (auditory nerve and nerve centre).

The diagnosis, which is important on account of the definite though unfavourable prognosis that may be given, is comparatively easy. Besides the deafness and other signs of middle ear trouble, we find that the patient hears worse in a noise, and that the skull conducting power, as shown by the tuning-fork, is either about normal or actually diminished. Under ordinary circumstances of course, the middle ear mischief should give rise to increase in the skull conducting power, but in these senile changes this increase is exactly, or more than counteracted by defects in the internal ear or nerve.

As already stated, the prognosis is most unfavourable; treatment is of little or no avail, and gradual increase in the deafness must usually be expected.

CHAPTER XII.

EDUCATION OF SO-CALLED DEAF-MUTES. — ARTIFICIAL AIDS TO HEARING.

EDUCATION OF DEAF-MUTES.

It must be distinctly understood that the defects of the auditory apparatus have no influence, except indirectly, upon the organs of speech. Although it is true that a person who has not had sufficient practice in the art of speech before becoming deaf, may lose that art completely—as indeed is usually the case when deafness has come on before the age of seven years, or even somewhat later—yet we must remember that this condition is not the result of organic change, but simply a natural consequence of the person's inability to imitate the voice of others, and to appreciate the results of his own efforts of articulation. With little children this inability no doubt forms an almost insurmountable obstacle to their acquirement of speech, for imitation is to them the best mode of tuition, and their difficulty in producing sounds they cannot hear is extreme.

Until a few years ago most people in England, the United States and our Colonies, considered it as practically impossible to teach speech to the deaf, and hence these were described as deaf-mutes or deaf and dumb, a term not, however, scientifically correct. That this view was erroneous is shown by the fact that instances did occur, both in England and in other countries, as far back as the middle of the 7th century, where

the "deaf and dumb" were taught to speak. Gradually this possibility became more and more acknowledged, and methods of instruction were organised and developed, more especially in Germany, where between 1760-1778 it became the National System. The practice has, since then, spread all over the Continent with, perhaps the exception of Belgium, but even there it now seems to be making way.

This, the German, or pure oral system, so-called in contra-distinction to the French or sign system, demands great skill, patience and method on the part of the teacher, and earnest perseverance on that of the pupil; but the extreme value of the art when acquired, breaking down, as it does, the blank wall of separation between the heretofore deaf-mute and his fellow-men, more than repays the many years of patient labour.

It does not come within the scope of this work to describe the methods employed in the German system, but I may say that it consists mainly of training the pupils to produce, first the simpler and gradually the more complex articulate sounds, by watching the motion of the lips and tongue. When all the sounds necessary to the language have been mastered they are formed into words, and the meanings of these words taught by objects, models, pictures, actions, &c.; until at length the child is able to express his ideas by speech, and to understand what other people say by lip-reading. The latter circumstance has caused this method to be sometimes styled the 'lip-reading system.' Although the systematization of this method is of comparatively modern origin, yet it must be noted that a large number of intelligent people who have had the misfortune to become deaf, instinctively adopt this plan of their own accord without undergoing any formal training. And

further it may be remarked, that acuteness of vision, or even some degree of hypermetropia is of great advantage in all such cases.

This speech education is carried on concurrently with the general education of the child. All use of signs is forbidden, as otherwise the pupil, preferring the easier method, will not be likely to exercise that patience and perseverance that are absolutely necessary to enable him to overcome the difficulties of the German system. I am told that a child may begin to be taught between the ages of 5 and 6, but where only a limited number of years for school education is possible it would be wiser to commence a couple of years later. In cases of congenital or infantile deafness, seven or eight years should be devoted to the training; but when deafness has come on after the child has learnt to speak, a much shorter time will suffice, as he will only require to be initiated in the mysteries of lip-reading.

Modulation of the voice cannot be acquired, it is true, and hence the speech of educated deaf persons is necessarily inferior to that of ordinary individuals; but, nevertheless, the amount of success achieved by this method is most remarkable, pupils well trained being enabled to converse quite readily, and in a manner to be well understood. They are no longer shut out from intercourse with the world around them, and this incalculable blessing can hardly be over-rated.

When the surgeon is applied to for advice as to which method is to be adopted in any individual case, the following suggestions may serve to guide him in the formation of his opinion.

1. In all cases where deafness has come on after speech has been acquired, lip-reading should be taught, unless the patient is either too old or too much con-

firmed in the use of signs. For I may here remark that teachers of the German system appear to be agreed that its difficulties can rarely be overcome by adults who, having already been deaf for years, are thoroughly confirmed in the habit of using signs. With children and young adults who have only recently lost their hearing the study of lip-reading is strongly to be recommended, and it is also well to insist upon the necessity of the patient reading aloud for one or two hours daily, to prevent the art of speech being lost.

2. Persons who are born deaf, or who have lost their hearing so early that they have never learnt to speak, may be divided into two classes—those who possess ordinary intelligence, and those who are more or less deficient in intellect. For the former the use of the German system should undoubtedly be urged, but for the latter no such rigid rule can be laid down. Unfortunately congenital deafness is frequently accompanied by more or less intellectual deficiency, and when such is the case the French sign system may be preferable because it is more easily acquired, especially when the lack of intelligence is so great that it amounts to idiocy.

It is only fair to add that enthusiastic supporters of the German system deprecate the idea of *anyone* being excluded from its undeniable benefits, and they earnestly advocate that a fair trial should, at least, be given to every deaf person. But while recognising to the full its enormous advantages, we must not shut our eyes to the fact that at present there are many grave difficulties in the way of its universal adoption, first and foremost of which is the necessarily large expenditure of time and money, both serious items among those whose weekly earnings are but small. There are, it is true, a few Board Schools in London where the German system

is taught, but practically these are available only for the poor who live in the district; for although there are some semi-charitable boarding institutions connected with them, but few of the working classes can spare the money that is required for the extra expense entailed by their child being boarded out. The necessity for legislation upon this subject has at length been recognised, and an Act of Parliament has already been passed by which the School Boards in Scotland are bound, not only to undertake the education of deaf-mutes, but also to provide for the boarding out of the children, when the institutions at which they are being instructed are situated at some distance from their homes. On the other hand, except in the case of those under 7 years of age, the infirmity cannot now be put forward by the parents as a "reasonable excuse" for non-attendance at school. A Bill to enforce almost precisely similar arrangements in England is now before Parliament, and it is to be hoped will very shortly become law.

AIDS TO HEARING.

The surgeon is frequently required to give an opinion upon the relative advantages to be derived from the various forms of ear trumpets, etc., in individual cases, and it is therefore important to consider the *modus operandi* of these instruments so as to ascertain whether, in the case before him, any real help can be given through their agency. This is the more necessary as there is so much deception practised among what I may call "quack vendors," who are ready to foist on their unfortunate customers all kinds of useless and sometimes

even harmful appliances, with the assurance that they will materially assist the hearing power.

First of all, I need hardly say, no help can possibly be given when the function of the internal ear or nerve centre is completely destroyed. And even when this is only partially impaired, no practical aid to hearing will be given by audiphones, ear trumpets, tubes, etc., while at times they really produce injurious results.

When the deafness is due to affection of the conducting parts, then ear trumpets, cornets, conversation tubes, etc., decidedly increase the hearing power, for they help to collect the sound-waves and conduct them more directly to the membrana tympani than would otherwise be the case. And also in mixed cases of deafness, viz., of the conducting and perceptive portions, these aids may be of service.

In cases of extreme deafness from affection of the conducting powers alone, that is to say, when there is *no* affection of the auditory nerve, the audiphone and its allied instruments are of use. Unfortunately there is such a very minute proportion of cases of this kind, that only an extremely small percentage of deaf patients can be benefitted by these instruments, which seemed to promise so well when first brought out.

Trumpets.—As a rule, trumpets of a small size are useless. The best forms are the various bell shapes, and the conical funnel; but it is well for the patient to try many differently shaped ones, so as to find which is the most suitable and convenient to him individually.

Occasionally their use is accompanied by a murmur similar to that heard in a shell; this may be stopped by putting a little very lightly pulled-out wool inside the trumpet. Sometimes the ear piece introduced into the meatus will cause irritation; in such cases the end

should be flattened like that of a stethoscope, and used in the same way, *i.e.*, by simple pressure on the auricle.

Ear cornets consist of a pair of small ear trumpets, one for each ear, held in position by a simple spring passing over the head from ear to ear. These are sometimes very useful, and of course require no holding, but care must be taken not to have them too small.

Politzer has introduced a small horn-shaped meatus cornet, which is so worn that its opening is turned backwards towards the cavity of the concha; by which means, he assures us, the hearing power is doubled in a large proportion of cases.

Meatus tubes.—Simple meatus tubes, such as are used for opening a collapsed meatus (see page 61), are absolutely useless as ear trumpets, although they are constantly being sold as such by unscrupulous vendors; the deaf person being tempted by the fact that they are not conspicuous, nay, almost invisible.

Conversation tubes.—With very deaf patients a conversation tube will be of greater service than any other form of trumpet. It consists of a conveniently long tube with a dilated mouth-piece at one end, and the ordinary nozzle fitting the meatus at the other. By means of this the patient is able to converse much more readily with one person, but if he wishes to enter into general conversation the ear trumpet is more useful, as he can shift that about in whichever direction he desires. Speakers should be particularly warned not to shout or blow either into the trumpet or conversation tube, but should be instructed to speak *across* the opening of the latter, and not to put their mouth very close to the former.

When the patient is suffering from hyperæsthesia of the acoustic nerve, the use of either trumpet or tube is distressing, and should be avoided.

Audiphones.—Some seven years ago Mr. Rhodes, of the United States, brought out an audiphone, which consisted of a fan-shaped plate of vulcanite, rendered tense by bending. The teeth being applied to the upper edge, the sound-waves which strike upon the plate are picked up and carried, through teeth and skull bones, to the internal ear itself, the audiphone thus being utilised as a veritable artificial tympanum.

A few months before Mr. Rhodes published an account of this instrument, I had succeeded in making a somewhat similar one. Mine consisted essentially of the vibrating tympanum, similar to that of the phonograph, with a long style that did duty for the chain of ossicles or columella, the end of which was to be applied to the teeth. I was at first greatly delighted with the result of this contrivance, for a deaf patient who tried it, found that it enabled him to hear conversation quite easily. But I soon discarded any idea of suggesting it for general use, as for a long time it was only in the case of this one patient that I found my audiphone to be helpful, while in almost all others greater assistance was given by the ear trumpet.

On testing Rhodes' instrument, which is far more convenient, I found that it acted equally well but no better than mine. Latter on, Professor Colladon of Geneva, suggested the use of a piece of stiff cardboard applied like Rhodes' audiphone, and this I have found to be preferable to both the others. Unfortunately Rhodes has patented his instrument, and therefore the cardboard one cannot be sold.

It is a great pity that the audiphone cannot be so perfected as to make it of general use in all cases of middle ear deafness; for it may fitly be regarded as a great triumph from a scientific point of view, as by it

we are enabled to pass articulate sounds direct to the internal ear thereby replacing, when necessary, a defective conducting apparatus. But as it now stands, the audiphone is only of real use in about one in every thousand cases of marked middle ear deafness.

Dentiphone.—This is a form of audiphone, circular in shape, in which the centre of the vibrating disc is attached to the teeth by means of a string. It is of less value than the preceding.

A conducting rod passing from teeth to teeth, or from the larynx to the teeth, has been suggested, but although this does conduct the voice, it is of no real practical value.

Ear drums.—In conclusion I think it only my duty to issue a word of warning against the indiscriminate and unadvised use of so-called “ear drums” as artificial aids to hearing. They can only be of service in certain cases of perforation (see p. 147), and even then the simpler forms of artificial tympana described, are always to be preferred to the rough and more or less complicated instruments, which have of late been so much vaunted and pushed. If used in other cases than those alluded to not only will they serve no useful purpose, but they may do a very great deal of harm.

CHAPTER XIII.

HEARING BETTER IN A NOISE—TINNITUS AURIUM—
EAR COUGH.

IN this chapter I propose to discuss certain peculiar symptoms which could not conveniently be considered in their physiological order.

HEARING BETTER IN A NOISE, OR PARACUSIS
WILLISIANA.*

As already noticed while discussing advanced middle ear disease, certain patients undoubtedly hear better in a noise. That is to say, such patients will hear conversation far more easily either when church bells are ringing, or when riding in an omnibus, train, or other rattling vehicle, than they would in a quiet room. And though this, no doubt, is partly due to the speaker naturally raising his voice under such circumstances, yet it has been proved by Politzer and Roosa that there is, besides, an actual improvement in the hearing power.

In all probability the chief reason of this improvement is, that these loud noises do not interfere with a deaf person so much as with an ordinary individual. I believe that to a great extent loud noises prevent a normal individual from hearing because they cause a

* This was first described by Dr. Thomas Willis, *Opera omnia*, Amstelædamia, apud Henricum Wetstenium. Pars Physiol., Cap. xiv., p. 69.

jar upon the internal ear; and therefore if a person's middle ear is defective, the vibrations being conducted less perfectly the jarring effect is not so great. The following little experiment will bear out this suggestion. If anyone with normal hearing, when travelling in a rattling vehicle will lightly close his ears with his fingers (thus, as it were, simulating a defective middle ear as regards its conducting power), he will lose much of the jarring noise, and be enabled to hear quite as plainly as when his ears are unstopped. The louder the jarring noise the more marked this phenomenon will appear, and if for instance we make the experiment in a boiler-maker's shop, the result is most striking, conversation being heard far more pleasantly and with much greater distinctness than when the ears are unstopped. Professor Roosa, of New York, at the Otological Congress (Basle, 1884), said that he was convinced that all persons suffering from middle ear deafness hear better in a noise. Now if my explanation be correct this statement will only apply to cases of severe middle ear deafness; that is to say, where the middle ear affection is sufficiently marked as to preclude the jarring effect of loud sounds from passing through to the internal ear. And this theory is further borne out by the fact that persons afflicted with *internal ear deafness* do not experience this improvement under similar conditions; on the contrary, even moderate noises interfere with their hearing power, as already noted by Professor Roosa. For further information on this interesting subject the reader is referred to Roosa's *Diseases of the Ear*, sixth edition, pp. 22, 355.

TINNITUS AURIUM.

Noises in the ear are, of course, merely a symptom of disease due to some disturbance of the function of hearing, as already noted in the introduction. It might therefore seem to be as much out of place to treat tinnitus aurium by itself as to speak separately of the symptom of deafness; but for many reasons I think it will be practically useful to say something concerning it as a whole.

Various authors have divided noises in the ear in many ways, none of which seem to me to be quite satisfactory. Indeed, I do not think it possible to separate the different kinds by any sharp line of demarcation, though for purposes of description they may be roughly grouped together according to the following characteristics:—

1. Clicking (from muscular spasm).
2. Pulsating (synchronous with the pulse).
3. Rushing, blowing, and hissing noises.
4. Musical.
5. Voices.

Clicking tinnitus is an objective form of noise, and can be heard by the observer as well as by the patient; in fact sometimes, when very loud, it may be detected at a distance, although at other times it can only be distinguished by the surgeon by means of the diagnostic tube. The clicking noise may perhaps be more fitly described as being like the sound produced by the winding up of a watch. In some cases it can be voluntarily produced, but as a rule it is not under the patient's control. This is one of the rarest forms of tinnitus, although most aural surgeons have met with

cases of it now and again. It has been fully described by Dr. Burnett and others; and Dr. Fitzgerald, of Dublin, read an interesting paper on the subject at the International Medical Congress, London, 1881, (p. 44, *Trans.*).

The clicking noise is distinctly not synchronous with the heart, and is apt to cease altogether for a time, and then come on again without any apparent reason. It is due to spasmodic contraction of one or more of the muscles of the palate, and this, acting on the pharyngeal opening of the Eustachian tube, causes a valve-like opening and shutting, and so produces the noise. There must also be some catarrh present rendering the surfaces of a somewhat sticky nature.

This form of tinnitus has been ascribed to spasmodic action of the tensor tympani and stapedius muscles; but, though it is possible that spasm of these muscles may produce some form of tinnitus, the one in question is undoubtedly due to palatal spasm, as just stated. I have noticed that spasm of the orbicularis oculis and of other facial muscles is sometimes associated with this affection.

The treatment should be directed first to the catarrhal condition, which as a rule soon yields sufficiently to arrest the tinnitus; and secondly, to the spasmodic affection itself. This must be treated by nervine tonics, cold douches, and other bracing regimen, as the case may indicate.

Pulsating tinnitus, strictly speaking, must in all its varied forms be considered objective, although it is only audible to the surgeon in a very few cases.

Occasionally this pulsating tinnitus is an accompaniment of a cardiac bruit; or again, the bruit of an aneurism in the neighbourhood of the ear may be the

source; while sometimes, as in chlorosis, a venous murmur will be heard by the patient. The noise may be audible to the surgeon by means of the stethoscope in such cases, but these are the rarer instances of pulsating tinnitus. More frequently, this peculiar throbbing (synchronous with the pulse) is met with in congestion of the middle or the internal ear. The treatment of this tinnitus must be the treatment of the condition producing it. But there is a form of pulsating tinnitus—due probably to some vascular disturbance of the middle or internal ear—which is said to be considerably modified, if not cured, by the use of hydrobromic acid (Woakes); although I must own that, as a rule, where I have tried it, even in large doses, it has failed to yield satisfactory results.

In connection with this part of our subject we may note the effect of certain drugs, which are apt to produce tinnitus, probably through the medium of the circulation in the internal ear. Large doses of quinine or salicine are well known to act in this way, but as the effect, as a rule, passes off after the use of the drug is stopped, it does not call for any special treatment.

Rushing, blowing, hissing.—In this group, which is by far the most common, I include a large number of noises which possess one or other of these characteristics. Thus, the tinnitus may be described by the patient as being like blowing off of steam, hissing of a tea-kettle, murmuring of the sea; as rustling, or even as shrill whistling, &c. When the noises are not very great they are only noticed when the patient is in quiet surroundings, and he will frequently say that he only hears them in bed.

It is very difficult to make out the exact cause of these noises, but the following consideration will serve

as a guide. A disturbance of any portion of the auditory apparatus which is like the disturbance produced by a real sound, will give rise to tinnitus resembling that sound. Thus, lightly brushing the membrane will produce a sense of great noise, because the brushing causes a vibration similar to that which is produced by a great noise. Syringing the ear will produce the same effect for a similar reason. Again, pressure, direct or indirect, on the nerve-endings, is not felt as such but perceived as sound. In fact, in my opinion, the commonest cause of tinnitus is the result of such pressure; and in support of this I may call attention to the great tendency that there is to the development of tinnitus in chronic tympanic catarrh (where there is pressure exerted on the internal ear), while in chronic otorrhœa with large perforation there is far less tendency to it.

There is a peculiar form of tinnitus which is very characteristic of Ménière's disease; it consists of a sort of musical ring which becomes accentuated and intensified ("goes off *ping*" as the patient calls it) at the commencement of an attack of vertigo. This is due, I believe, to increased tension in the internal ear.

Certain diseases too—gout, and possibly rheumatism—seem to act as predisposing causes of tinnitus.

Treatment and prognosis.—The treatment of all this group must, like the preceding, be chiefly that of the condition that causes them, but I am sorry to say the results are rarely satisfactory.

The continuous current was at one time much recommended, and in a certain number of cases its effect is greatly to diminish or entirely to remove the tinnitus. But unfortunately the improvement only remains so long as the current is applied; hence its use has been almost abandoned.

Suction, by means of Siegle's pneumatic speculum, or a simpler but similar suction apparatus, has been found to relieve tinnitus for the time, but no greater benefit seems derivable from this than from the use of Politzer's bag.

Incision of the membrane, with or without further operative interference, such as the division of the tensor tympani tendon, has been recommended by various German authorities, but finds little or no favour in England.

From time to time various drugs have been suggested and used for their supposed direct effect on the tinnitus. The late Mr. Hinton strongly recommended a trial of chloride of ammonium internally; but the drugs most used for the purpose at the present time are, perhaps, the bromides and hydrobromic acid.

In cases of gouty diathesis, iodide of potassium and bicarbonate of potash, together with an anti-gouty regimen, will sometimes afford relief.

Professor Burckhardt-Merian has found very good results from inflation with vapour of iodide of ethyl.

When tinnitus occurs in a case of chronic tympanic catarrh, there is always more probability of improving the hearing than of getting rid of the noise. Where it comes on at a very early stage in the catarrhal disease (perhaps before the patient suspects the existence of any deafness) it may yield more readily to treatment, but even then the tinnitus will often remain after the hearing power has been restored.

In some confirmed cases these noises are so distressing that they lead the patient to fear brain mischief, and to talk of suicide.

Musical.—Occasionally the tinnitus assumes a musical form, from ringing of bells up to actual tunes.

Sometimes the patient will recognise it as a repeat of music heard a few hours before. I regard this as a similar form to that of the preceding group.

From the foregoing it will be seen that disease of the auditory apparatus may produce tinnitus, and this may assume one of the forms previously described. And although there is some difficulty in making a correct diagnosis, yet, should there be distinct evidence of aural disease and none of the brain itself, I think we are justified in assuming that the tinnitus is the result of the former, and in assuring our patients that there is no fear of brain mischief resulting therefrom—a fear which is almost invariably present in their mind, although they will not always own to it.

Voices.—But occasionally we meet with another form of tinnitus which may be most distressing. The patient seems to hear a voice, perhaps mocking each word he utters, or repeating sentences over and over again, frequently adding bad language, and sometimes almost driving him to despair.

I am strongly of opinion that in these cases there is always, or nearly always, insanity present. This is probably accompanied by aural disease; and that disturbance which, in a sane person, would produce one of the ordinary forms of tinnitus, now becomes translated, as it were, into language, and so gives rise to these whimsical and distracting hallucinations.

EAR COUGH.

Syncope, vomiting, giddiness, sneezing and coughing, and other phenomena of a reflex character occasionally appear to be associated with, or actually dependent upon

irritation of the meatus, especially of the osseous portion. That this connection is not entirely accidental is proved by the disappearance of the phenomena in question when the source of irritation is removed, and by the fact that, to a great extent, they vary in intensity with the degree of irritation. Of these reflex symptoms, the so-called "ear-cough" is probably the most common, and some very interesting cases are on record in which, after searching vainly elsewhere for the cause of a cough, attention has at length been directed to the ear, a foreign body discovered and removed and the cough has then quickly subsided.

Again, it is not at all unusual to find that reflex throat irritation and cough are produced by simply touching the bony meatus with a probe, &c., or on syringing out the ear.*

* An interesting account of these phenomena will be found in Roosa's *Diseases of the Ear*, 6th edit., p. 202.

APPENDIX.

FORMULÆ, ETC.

ΟΤΗΛΕΜΑΤΟΜΑ, (p. 59).

Injection by means of subcutaneous syringe.

1. ℞ Tr. Iodi, ℥i.
Aquæ, ℥ii. M.

CERUMINOUS OBSTRUCTIONS, (p. 65).

Instillations for softening, all to be used warm.

2. ℞ Carbolized Almond oil, 1 in 30.
3. ℞ Glycer, ℥ii.
Pulv. Acid. Boracic., gr. x.
Aquæ, *ad* ℥i. M.
4. ℞ Liq. Morphiæ, ℥iiss.
Glycer., ℥iiss.
Pulv. Acid. Boracic., gr. x.
Aquæ, *ad* ℥i. M.

CHRONIC LOCALISED DERMATITIS, (p. 69).

Solutions for painting the denuded surface.

5. Sol. Argent. Nit., gr. xxx. to ℥j.
6. ℞ Ung. Hydrarg. Nit., ℥i.
Ol. Amygdalæ, ℥i. M.

CIRCUMSCRIBED INFLAMMATION OF THE MEATUS, (p. 77).

Soothing injection.

7. ℞ Liq. Plumbi Subacet.,
 Liq. Morph., āā ℥ss.
 Aq., ad ℥x. M.

One tablespoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

Ointments—

As Formula No. 6.

8. ℞ Ung. Hydrarg. Fort., ℥i.
 Vaseline,
 Ol. Amygdalæ, āā ℥ss. M.

DIFFUSE INFLAMMATION OF MEATUS—ACUTE, (p. 78).

Anodyne instillations (used warm).

9. Aqueous Solution of Morphia, gr. ii. to ℥i.
 10. Aqueous Solution of Atropine, gr. $\frac{1}{8}$ to ℥i.

ECZEMA, (p. 80).

Ointments.

11. ℞ Ung. Diachyli, (Hebra),
 Ol. Amygdalæ, āā ℥ss. M.
 12. ℞ Acid. Boracic., ℥iii.
 Glycer., ℥i.

Mix with the aid of heat and add to

- White Wax, ℥ss.
 Vaseline, ℥v. (*York Road Hospital*).
 13. ℞ Ung. Zinci Oxid., ℥i.
 Glycer., ℥ii. M.

4. ℞ Pulv. Calomel., ℥i.
Ung. Simplex, ℥i. M.

Also Formula No. 6.

15. ℞ Ung. Picis,
Vaseline, āā ℥ss. M.

16. ℞ Ol. Rusci, ℥viii.
Vaseline, ℥i. M.

Injections.

17. ℞ Liq. Plumbi Subacet., ℥ss.
Glycer., ℥iss.
Aq., *ad* ℥x. M.

One tablespoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

18. ℞ Zinci Sulph., ℥ss.
Glycer., ℥iss.
Aq., *ad* ℥x. M.

One tablespoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

19. Saturated solution of Boracic acid to be used with a little hot water.

OTOMYCOSIS, (p. 84).

Instillations as Formula 6.

20. ℞ Hydrarg. Perchlor., gr. i.
Sp. Vini Rect., *ad* ℥i. S.

SYPHILITIC INFLAMMATION OF THE MEATUS, (p. 85), AND TYMPANUM, (p. 181).

Injection.

21. ℞ Zinci Sulph., gr. xx.
Lot. Nig., ℥x. M.

To be used with an equal proportion of warm water.

CHRONIC NON-SUPPURATIVE CATARRH, (p. 105).

Nasal injections. To be used with $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce straight glass syringe or nasal irrigator (see Fig. 39).

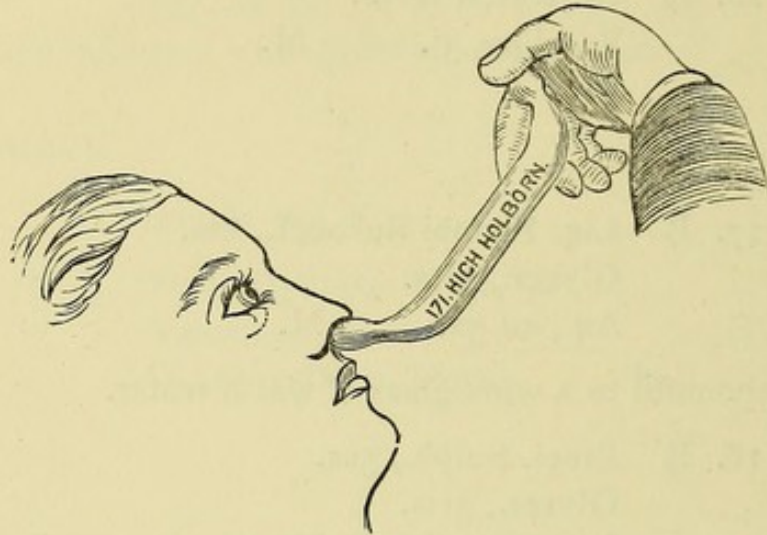


FIG. 39.—Basdon's Nasal Irrigator.

22. As much table-salt as will lie (piled up) on a shilling to a wine-glass of warm water.

23. ℞ Pulv. Ammon. Chlor., ℥ss.
Pulv. Sacchar. Alb., ℥ii. M.

A teaspoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

24. ℞ Pulv. Pot. Chlorat., ℥ss.
Pulv. Sacchar. Alb., ℥ii. M.

A teaspoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

25. ℞ Glycerin. Boracis,
Sp. Vini Rect., āā ℥iiss. M.

One to two teaspoonsful to a wine-glass of warm water.

26. ℞ Glycerin. Boracis.

A teaspoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

27. ℞ Pulv. Sodæ Bicarb.

As much as will lie on a shilling in a wine-glass of warm water.

28. ℞ Glycerin. Acid. Tannici, ℥iii.

Glycer., *ad* ℥iii. M.

A teaspoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

PAINTS, (p. 105).

29. Glycerin. Acid. Tannici.

30. ℞ Liq. Ferri Perchlor. Fort.,

Glycer., āā ℥ss. M.

31. Sol. Argent. Nit., gr. xxv. to ℥i.

32. Sol. Acid. Chrom., gr. xx. to ℥i.

INHALATIONS, (p. 106).

Solutions for Kerr's and Basdon's chloride of ammonium inhalers.

33. Liq. Ammon. P.B.

34. Acid. Hydrochlor. Fort.

Ingredients for Hawksley's inhaler.

35. Ammon. Carb. (small pieces).

36. Acid. Hydrochlor. Fort., on the pumice stone.

Iodine and Ether vapour.

37. ℞ Tinct. Iodi, ℥iss.

Æther. Sulph., ℥ss. M.

Forty minims with $\frac{1}{2}$ pint of boiling water in an earthenware inhaler.

38. ℞ Tinct. Benzoin. Co.

One teaspoonful with $\frac{1}{2}$ pint of boiling water in an earthenware inhaler.

39. Iodide of Ethyl.

10 Minims in a Politzer's bag ; to be used as soon as volatilised.

Fluids introduced into the Tympanum.

40. Sol. Sodæ Bicarb., gr. x. to ζ i.

41. Sol. Potass. Iod., gr. v. to ζ i.

These solutions must be used warm.

Mixture.

42. R̄ Pot. Iod., ζ ss.
 Spt. Ammon. Arom.,
 Tr. Gentian. Co. āā ζ i. M.

A teaspoonful in a wine-glass of hot water to be taken twice a day after meals.

CHRONIC SUPPURATIVE CATARRH, (p. 139).

Injections.

43. R̄ Liq. Plumbi Subacet.,
 Glycerin. Acid. Carbol., āā ζ ss.
 Aq., ζ x. M.

44. R̄ Zinci Sulph., ζ i.
 Glycerin. Acid. Carbol., ζ ss.
 Aq., ζ x. M.

Nos. 43 and 44.—A tablespoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

45. Sol. (saturated) Acid. Boracic., ζ ii.

To be used with enough hot water as will make it pleasantly warm.

46. Boro-glyceride (Barff's).

A small teaspoonful in a large wine-glass of warm water.

47. R̄ Glycerin. Acid. Carbol., ζ ss.
 Spt. Vini Rect., ζ x. M.

A tablespoonful to a wine-glass of warm water.

Instillations.

48. Liq. Plumbi Subacet.

To be used with an equal proportion of warm water.

49. Sol. Argent. Nit. gr. x.—xx. to ζ i.

50. R̄ Hydrarg. Perch. gr. $\frac{1}{2}$.
Sp. Vini Rect. ζ i. S.

To be used with two or three times the quantity of warm water at first, rapidly (if the ear tolerates it) increasing the alcoholic solution until it is used pure.

51. R̄ Pulv. Acid. Borac., ζ iss.
Spt. Vini Rect., ζ iii. M.

Directions as No. 50.

52. Peroxide of Hydrogen (10 vols).

Two or three drops introduced from warm spoon, on a cotton-wool mop or an intra-tympanic syringe. The oxygen being set free it mechanically cleanses out any suppurating cavity. (Drs. Wilson and Dayton, New York).

Powders (to be blown in by means of a quill, see p. 141).

53. Pulv. Cretæ Gall.

54. Pulv. Acid. Tannici.

55. Pulv. Acid. Boracic.

Passed through a silk sieve.

56. Iodoform in powder.

For the Absorbent treatment.

57. Absorbent cotton-wool.

58. Boracic Acid Cotton-wool.

59. Salicylic Wool.

GRANULATIONS AND POLYPI (p. 156).

Caustics, &c.

60. P. Argent. Nit.

Fused on end of probe (see p. 156).

61. Sol. Argent. Nit., ζ ss— ζ i to ζ i.

Applied by means of a cotton-wool mop.

62. Acid. Chloro-Acetic.

63. Acid. Chromic.

In crystals (see p. 157).

Astringents, &c.

64. Pulv. Aluminis Exsiccata.

Blown in (see p. 157).

65. Pulv. Plumbi Acet.

66. Pulv. Acid. Tannici.

67. Ferri Perchlor. (anhydrous).

Applied on cotton mop.

68. Saturated solution of Perchloride of Iron in Glycerine.

Applied on cotton mop.

Instillations.

As formula 50.

69. ℞ Tinct. Ferri Perchlor. ζ iii.
 Spt. Vini Rect., *ad* ζ ii. M.

CARIES AND NECROSIS, MASTOIDITIS, &c. (pp. 164, 174).

Decalcifying injection.

70. ℞ Acid. Nit. Fort., ℥ii.
Aq., ℥viiss.

Misce et adde,

Glycer. Acid. Carbol., ℥ss. M.

An ounce to be used with twice the quantity of warm water (a bone or metal syringe must not be used).

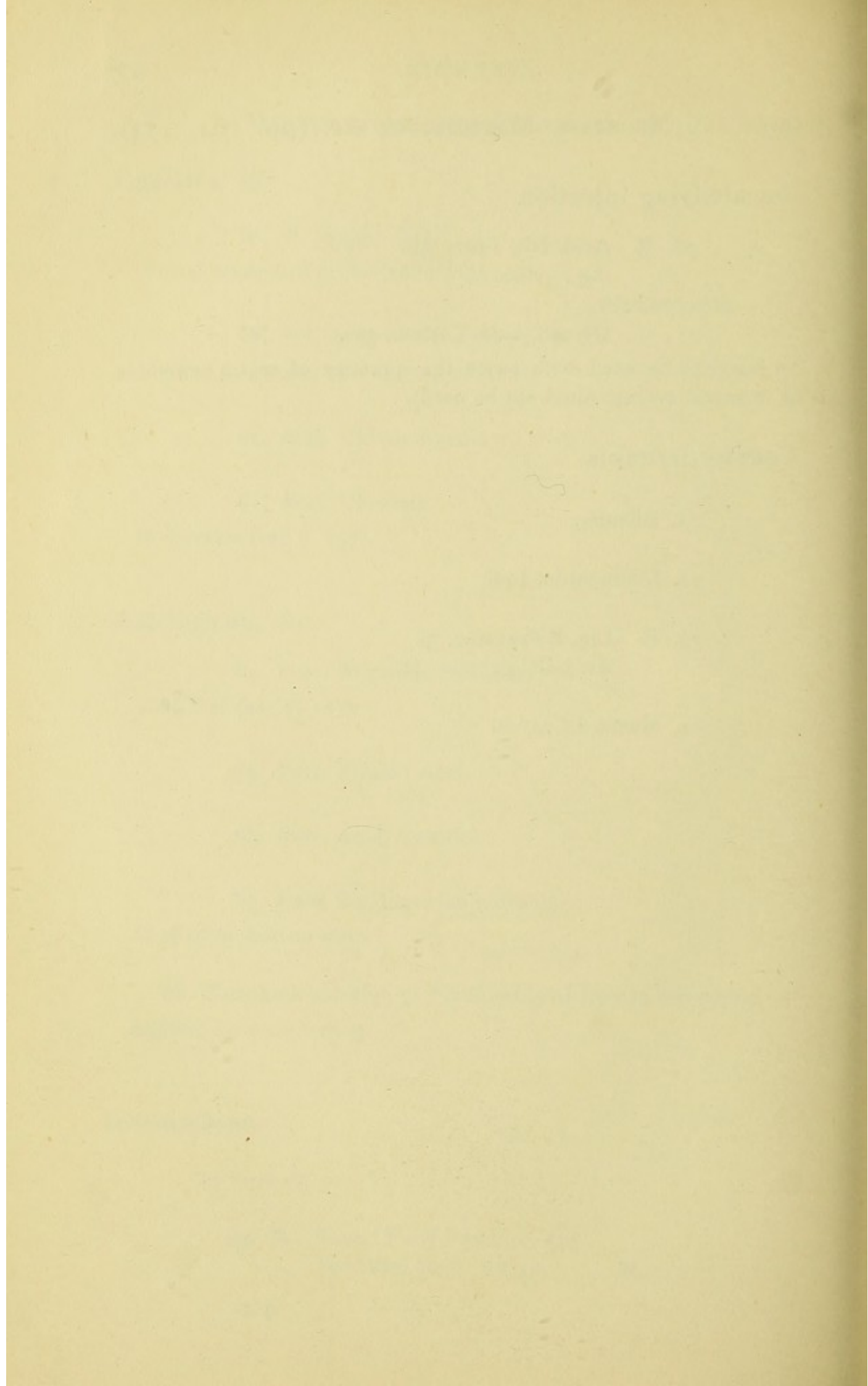
Counter-irritants.

71. Blisters.

72. Linimentum Iodi.

73. ℞ Liq. Epispastici, ℥i.
Tr. Iodi, ℥i. M.

74. Mustard Leaves.



INDEX.

- A**BSCESS, cerebral, 175
— subdural, 176
Absorbent Treatment in Chronic Suppurative Catarrh, 142
Accumulations in Meatus, 63
— — — treatment, 65
— — — syringing, 66
— — — use of instruments, 68
Acoumeter, Politzer's, 48
Acute Non-Supp. Catarrh, 94
— Suppurative Catarrh, 96
Adenoid Growths detected, 38, 121
— — treatment, 123
— — removal, 124
Adhesions in Middle Ear, 112
Aids to Hearing, 205
Alcohol, instillations of, 140
Allen's Politzer's Bag, 41, 42
Ampullæ of Semi-circular canals, 17
Anatomy of Ear, 3
Anæsthetics in aural operations, 73, 124, 160, 171
Anchylosis of the Ossicles, 104, 112
Angioma, 154, 155
Anterior rhinoscopy, 38
Anti-helix, 4
Antro-tympanic cavity, 15
— — — inflammation, 144
Antrum of Mastoid process, 14
Appearance of Normal Meatus, 35
Aqueductus Fallopii, 10
Artificial Membrana Tympani, 147
Aspergillus in meatus, 82
Atrophy of Nasal Membrane detected, 38
Audiophones, 208
Auditory Apparatus, functions of, 1, 23
— — description of, 2
Auditory Nerve and Centre, 22
Auditory Nerve, Congenital Malformation, 185
Auricle, description of, 3
— injuries to, 56
— diseases of, 57
— malformation of, 56
Aurilaves, mischievous results from use of, 69
Auriscope, Brunton's, 34
- B**ABER, Cresswell, 39, 51, 122, 124, 128
Barr, 164
Basdon's Inhaler, 107
— Irrigator, 222 (*Appendix*)
Bezold, 82
Bilious Attacks, Ménière's disease distinguished from, 196
Blows on Ear, 93
Boiler-Maker's Deafness, 198
Bougie, Eustachian, 110

- Brain Disease, Ménière's disease distinguished from, 196
- Braine, 125
- Bright Spot, 36
- Brown, Gardiner, 51
- Brunton's Auriscope, 34
- Burckhardt-Merian, 13, 47, 82, 160, 216
- Bürkner, 82
- Burnett, 47, 213
- C**ARCINOMA of Auricle, 59
 — Middle Ear, 182
- Caries, 162
 — diagnosis and treatment, 163
 — prognosis, 166
- Cassells, 85
- Catarrh of Middle Ear, 94
 — acute non-suppurative, 94
 — acute suppurative, 96
 — recurrent acute, 100
 — chronic non-suppurative, 101
 — — — treatment, 105
 — non-proliferous, 113
 — chronic suppurative 132
 — — — treatment of, 138
 — — — accessory treatment, 146
 — — — complications of, 152
- Catheter, Eustachian, 44, 107, 110
- Catheterisation, danger of emphysema from, 46
- Caustics for destroying Granulations, 156
 — — Carious Cavities, 164
- Cerebral complications, 174
 — Abscess, 175
 — Tumours, 184
- Cerebro-spinal Meningitis, 184
- Cerumen, accumulations of, 63
- Charcot, 197
- Chiselling the Antrum, 173
- Chloride of Ammonium Inhalers, 106
- Chorda Tympani Nerve, 11
 — — — Injuries to, 93
- Chromic Acid, use of, 156, 160
- Chronic non-suppurative Catarrh, 101
- Clarke's Ear Douche, 144
- Clicking Tinnitus, 212
- Cocaine, use of, 124, 128, 129
- Cochlea, 19
 — Ductus Reuniens, 19
 — Lamina Spiralis, 19
 — Membrane of Reissner, 20
 — Rods of Corti, 22
 — Scala Media, 20
 — — Tympani, 20
 — — Vestibuli, 20
- Colladon, 208
- Concha, 4 (fig.)
- Conducting Apparatus, 3
- Cone of light, 36
- Contra-respirator, 126
- Conversation tubes, 207
- Cooper, Sir Astley, 111
- Cornets, 207
- Corti, organ of, 22
- Cotton-wool mops, to make, 154
- Counter-irritation in Chronic Catarrh, 146
- Crista Acustica, 19
- Curette in removal of Polypi, 160
- Cysts of Auricle, 58
- D**ALBY, 45, 125, 126
 Deafness, complete, to ascertain existence of, 186

Deaf-Mutes, education of, 201
 — — — suggestions, 185,
 203
 Dehydrating agents in treatment
 of granulations, 157
 Delstanche, 124, 145
 Delstanche's air-pump, 31
 Dental Drill, use in Exostosis, 89
 Dentiphone, 209
 Dermatitis, chronic localised, 68
 Diagnosis of Nerve Deafness, 183
 Diagnostic tube, 39
 Direction of sound, appreciation
 of, 24
 Discharge, forms of Pus, 133, 163
 Douche, 144
 Drilling Exostosis, 89
 — Mastoid Antrum, 171
 Drugs, effect on Internal Ear, 191
 Dry Catarrh, 101
 Dry treatment in Chronic Otor-
 rhœa, 141
 Ductus Cochleæ, 20, 21
 — Reuniens, 19

E_{AR}-COUGH, 217

Ear-drums, objections to, 209
 Ear, objective examination, 27
 — subjective examination of, 46
 — inspection of, 27
 — cleansing, 69
 — Cornets, 207
 — Trumpets, 206
 Eczema of Auricle, 51
 — Meatus, acute, 79
 — — chronic, 80
 Education of Deaf-Mutes, 201
 Electric Light with speculum, 33
 Emphysema, dangers of, in cathe-
 terisation, 46, 180

Endolymph, 16
 Enlarged Tonsils detected, 38
 — — removed, 117
 Epilepsy, Ménière's disease distin-
 guished from, 195
 Epilymph, 16
 Epithelioma, 154, 155
 Equilibration, 1, 2, 24
 Erysipelas of Auricle, 57
 Eustachian Bougie, 110
 — Catheter, 44, 107, 110
 — Tube, description of, 12
 — — examination of, 39
 — — muscles for opening, 14
 — — occlusion of, 113
 Ewald, 2
 Examination of Ear, objective, 27
 — — subjective, 46
 — — Nose and Pharynx, 37
 Exostosis of the Meatus, 85
 — multiple, 86, 161
 — single polypoid, 87
 — drilling, 89
 — trephining, 90
 Explosions affecting Membrana
 Tympani, 93
 External Ear, descriptions of, 3
 — Meatus, description of, 7
 — — normal appearance, 35
 — — imperforate, 60
 — — collapse of, 61
 — — injuries, 62, 92
 — — obstructions, 63, 69
 — — accumulations, 63
 — — false membrane in, 65
 — — face-plug in, 64
 — — inflammatory polypi, 69
 — — foreign bodies in, 69
 — — circumscribed inflamma-
 tion, 75
 — — diffuse inflammation, 77

- E**xternal Meatus, chronic diffuse inflammation, 79
 ——— acute eczema, 79
 ——— inflammation from fungi, 82
 ——— gouty inflammation, 85
 ——— syphilitic, 85
 ——— tumours, 85
 ——— exostosis, 85
 Extravasations of blood in Ear, 181
- F**ACE Plug, 64
 Facial Paralysis, 166
 Fallacies of tuning-fork test, 54
 — watch test, 49
 False Membrane in Meatus, 65
 Fenestra Ovalis, 10
 — Rotunda, 10
 ——— function, 24
 Ferrier, 22
 Fevers affecting internal ear, 184
 Fibro-cartilaginous tumours of Auricle, 58
 Fibroma, 152, 154
 Fibrosis, 113
 Fibrous Tumours of Auricle, 58
 Field, 89
 Fissures of Santorinus, 7
 Fitzgerald, 213
 Flattening of Auricle, 56
 Fluid in Tympanum, 113
 Fluids for Tympanum in Chronic Catarrh, 108
 Forceps for removing Polypi, 158
 Force pump for inflating ear, 31
 Foreign bodies in Meatus, diagnosis and treatment, 69
 ——— removal of, 71
 ——— precautions during removal, 71
- Fracture of Skull producing Deafness, 184
 French system for Deaf-Mutes, 202
 Functions of Auditory Apparatus, 23
 Fungi in Meatus, inflammation from, 82
 Furunculosis of Meatus, 75
 ——— symptoms, 75
 ——— treatment, 76
- G**ALTON'S Whistle, 47
 Galvano-Cautery for destroying Granulations, 157
 Ganglion spirale, 22
 Gardiner Brown's tuning Fork, 52
 Gargles, use in chronic catarrh, 105
 German system, Deaf-mutes, 202
 Götstein, 124
 Gout affecting the middle ear, 180
 Gouty inflammation of Meatus, 85
 Granular Catarrh, 101
 Granulations, 152,
 — treatment of, 156
 Gruber, 82
 — method of inflation, 42
 — speculum, 28
 Guillotine, French, 117
 — Spade, 118
 Guye, 110, 120, 124, 126
 — forceps, 73
- H**ÆMATOMA Auris, 58
 Hartmann, 124, 145,
 Harvey, 180, 182
 Hearing, aids to, 205
 — power, measurement of, 46
 — double, 48

Hearing distance and hearing power compared, 50
 — better in a noise, 210
 — sense of, production of, 23
 — — results of loss on one side, 24
 Helix, 4 (fig.)
 Hewetson, 200
 Hinton, 108, 110, 158, 216
 Hutchinson, 191
 Hyperostosis, 85
 Hypertrophy of nasal membrane detected, 38, 128, 130
 — treated, 128, 130
 Hypertrophied Tonsils, 116

ILLUMINATION, modes of, 31

Imperforate Meatus, 60
 Incus, description of, 11
 — loss of, 162
 Inflammation of Meatus, circumscribed, 75
 — — chronic, 79
 — — diffuse, 77
 — — from fungi, 82
 Inflammation Internal Ear, 188
 — — — prognosis, 189
 Inflation, methods of, 39
 — — Valsalva's, 40
 — — Politzer's, 40
 — — Eustachian Catheter, 44
 — — Force Pump, 46
 Inhalers, chloride of ammonium, 107
 Injections in otorrhœa, 139
 Injuries of the Auricle, 56
 — — — Chorda tympani, 93
 — — — Meatus, 62
 — — — Middle Ear, 92

Injuries of the Internal Ear, 184
 Inspection of Ear, 27
 Instillations, 139
 Intensity of Sound, 24
 — — — measurement of, 48
 Internal Ear, description of, 16
 — — — affections of, 187
 — — — inflammation of, 188
 — — — syphilis affecting the, 189
 — — — mumps affecting the, 191
 — — — drugs affecting the, 191
 — — — Ménière's disease affecting the, 192
 Internal Otorrhœa, 132
 Intra-tympanic Syringe, 145
 Introduction of Speculum, 35
 Irrigator, Basdon's nasal, 222

KERR'S Inhaler, 107 and App.
 Kessel, 111

Knapp, 82

L ABYRINTH, bony, 16

— function of, 24
 — membranous, 16, 18
 — posterior, 19
 Labyrinthine Fluid, pressure on, 187
 — Vertigo, 192, 194
 Lamina spiralis, 19
 Levator palati muscle, 14
 Ligamentum cochleæ, 20
 Lip-reading, 202
 Lister, 173
 Lister's hook, 73
 Lobe of ear, 4
 Lœwenberg, 75, 120, 124

- M**ACULA Acustica, 17
 Malformations of Auricle, 56
 — congenital, of external meatus, 60
 — — auditory nerve or nerve centre, 185
 Malleus, description of, 11
 — loss of, 162
 Mastoid cells, 14
 Mastoiditis, 167
 — superficial, 167
 — deep, 169
 — treatment, 168, 171
 Mastoid Process, 14
 — — opening, 171
 Matheson, 40
 Meatus (see External Meatus)
 — Tube, 61, 207
 Membrana Flaccida, 9, 36
 — — perforation of, 137
 — — treatment of perforation of, 144
 Membrana Tympani, description of, 8
 — — appearance of normal, 35
 — — bright spot, 36
 — — rupture of, 92
 — — appearance in chronic catarrh, 104
 — — perforating in chronic catarrh, 111
 — — — in acute catarrh, 99
 — — restoration to normal position, 111
 Membrane of Reissner, 20
 Membranous lamina spiralis, 19
 Ménière's Disease, 192, 194
 — — course, symptoms, and diagnosis, 194, 195
 — — prognosis, 189
 — — treatment, 197
 Ménière's Symptoms, 193
 Meningitis, 174
 — Cerebro-Spinal, 184
 Meyer, 120, 124
 Middle Ear, description of, 8
 — — injuries, wounds, rupture, 92
 — — explosions affecting, 93
 — — diseases of, 94
 — — catarrh of, 94
 — — acute non-suppurative catarrh, 94
 — — acute suppurative catarrh, 96
 — — recurrent acute catarrh 100
 — — chronic non-suppurative catarrh, 101
 — — chronic suppurative catarrh, 132
 — — neuralgia affecting, 178
 — — specific affections of, 180
 — — rheumatism and gout affecting the, 180
 — — syphilis affecting the, 180
 — — hæmorrhagic effusions into, 181
 — — carcinoma of, 182
 — — obesity affecting the, 182
 Modiolus, 19
 Moist sounds in Tympanum, 39
 Mops of cotton-wool, to make, 154
 Mucous Membrane of the Tympanum, 12
 Mulberry growths in nose, 38, 130
 Multiform Exostosis, 86, 161
 Mumps affecting Internal Ear, 191
 Muscles opening Eustachian Tube, 14
 Musical Tinnitus, 215, 216
 Myxoma, 152, 153

- N**ASAL Bones, disease of, detected, 38, 128, 129
 — Growths, 127
 — Injections, use of, in Chronic Catarrh, 108
 — Irrigator, Basdon's, 222
 — Obstruction, detected, 38
 — — — treated, 128, 129, 130
 — polypi, detected, 38
 — — — removal, 129
 Naso-pharyngeal Catarrh, 146
 Naso-pharynx, examination of, 37
 Necrosis of Ossicles, 161
 — removal of, 165
 — occurring in Mastoiditis, 174
 Nerve Deafness, prognosis of, 186
 Neuralgia, affecting auditory apparatus, 178
 — cause, symptoms, etc., 178
 — treatment, 179
 Nitrate of Silver, use of, for Granulations, 156
 — — Fused on Probe, 156
 Non-Proliferous Catarrh, 113
 Non-Suppurative Catarrh, 101
 Nose, examination of, 37
- O**BESITY producing middle ear deafness, 182
 — treatment, 182
 Obstruction in nose detected, 38
 Opening Cranium for Cerebral Abscess, 175
 Organ of Corti, 22
 Ossicles, description of, 11
 — ankylosis of, 104, 112
 — loss of, 161
 Otitis, 162
 — diagnosis and treatment, 163, 164
 Otitis prognosis, 166
 Othæmatoma, 59
 Otitis Media without suppuration, 94
 Otoliths, 18
 Otomycosis, 82
 Otorrhœa, external, 79
 — internal, 132
- P**AINTS in Chronic Catarrh, 106
 Paquet, 111
 Paracusis Willisiana, 210
 Paralysis, facial, 166
 Paresis of Tympanic Muscles, 114
 Perceptive Apparatus, 2, 16
 — — measurement of, 50
 — — diseases of, 183
 Perforating the Membrana Tympani, 99, 108, 111
 Perforation of Membrana Flaccida, 137, 144
 — — Tympani, 92, 134
 — — — forms of, 135
 — — — loss of hearing in, 138
 Perforator for drilling mastoid bone, 172
 Periostitis, 162
 — diagnosis and treatment, 163, 164
 — prognosis, 166
 Pharynx, examination of, 37
 Photophore, Trouvé's 33
 Physiology of Ear, 3
 Pilocarpin in Syphilis of Internal Ear, 191
 Pitch of Sound, 24, 47
 — — alteration in, 47
 — — limit of, 47

Politzer, 1, 111, 112, 191, 198, 207,
 210
 Politzer's Acoumeter, 48
 Politzer's Bag, 41, 108, 110
 Politzer's method of Inflation, 40
 Polypi, inflammatory, 69, 152
 — complication of Chronic Otor-
 rhœa, 152
 — distinguished from Exostosis,
 87, 154
 — treatment of, 157
 — removal of, 158
 — nasal, detected, 38
 — — removed, 129
 Polypus Forceps, 158
 — Snare, 159
 Posterior Rhinoscopy, 38
 Post-nasal growths detected, 38
 121
 Potassium Iodide, use in dry
 catarrh, 109
 Preyer, 47
 Processus cochleariformis, 10
 Progressive Tympanic Deafness,
 113
 Prominence of Auricle, 56
 Promontory, 10, 37
 Pulsating Tinnitus, 213
 Pus, character in Chronic Catarrh,
 133
 Pyæmia, 177
 Pyramid, 10

QUININE affecting Internal Ear,
 192

RECURRENT Acute Catarrh, 100
 Red Catarrh, 101
 Reissner, Membrane of, 20

Relaxed Catarrh, 101
 Removal of wool from Meatus, 74
 Retzius, 1
 Rheumatism in Middle Ear, 180
 Rhinoscopy, 38
 Rhodes' Audiphone, 208
 Rinne's test, 51
 Rods of Corti, 22
 Roosa, 47, 82, 95, 124, 198, 210,
 211, 218
 Rupture, Membrana Tympani, 92

SACCULE, 19
 Salicine affecting Internal
 Ear, 192

Sanguineous Cyst of Auricle, 58
 Santorinus, fissures of, 7
 Scala media, 20, 21
 — tympani, 20
 — vestibuli, 20
 Scarlet Fever causing Acute Ca-
 tarrh, 95, 97
 — — resulting in Chronic
 suppurative Catarrh, 132
 Schwartz, 82
 Sclerosis, 113
 Sea Bathing, dangers of, 77, 79
 Sebaceous cysts of auricle, 58
 — — in Meatus, 155
 Semi-circular Canals, 17
 — — functions of, 24
 — — Ménière's symptoms, 193
 Senile changes affecting hearing,
 113, 200
 Sense of hearing, production of, 23
 — — results of loss on one
 side, 24
 Serous cysts of auricle, 58
 — fluid in Tympanum, 113
 Sexton, 145

- Shrapnell's Membrane, 9
 Siebenmann, 82
 Siegle's pneumatic speculum, 30,
 105, 112
 Snare for removal of Polypi, 159
 Solutions for Chronic Catarrh, 108
 Sonometer, 49
 Sound, pitch, 24, 47
 — intensity, 24, 48
 — direction, 24
 Speculum, use of, 27
 — long, 28
 — short, 29
 — operating, 30
 — dilating, 30
 — Siegle's pneumatic, 30
 — modes of illumination for, 31
 — introduction of, 35
 Specific affections middle ear, 180
 Spiral ganglion, 22
 Steiner, 2
 Stapedius muscle, 10
 Stapes, description of, 11
 — loss of, 162
 Strangulation of polypi, 159
 Sub-dural abscess, 176
 Syme, 173
 Syphilitic Gummata, 184
 Syphilis affecting external ear, 85
 — — middle ear, 180
 — — internal ear, 189
 Syringe, form of, 65
 — yringe, intra-tympanic, 145
 Syringing, mode of, 66, 143
 — precautions, 67
- T**ENDERNESS, significance of, 27
 Tensor tympani muscle, 11
 — palati, 14
- Tests of hearing power ;
 — acoumeter, 48
 — — — sonometer, 49
 — — — tuning fork, 51
 — — — voice, 50
 — — watch, 49
 Tinnitus Aurium, 68
 — various kinds of, 212
 — clicking, 212
 — pulsating, 213
 — rushing, blowing, hissing, 214
 — musical, 216
 — voices, 217
 — from use of drugs, 192
 Tonsils, enlarged, detected, 38
 — — removed, 117
 Tonsil guillotine, 118
 Torsion of polypi, 158
 Toynbee, 147, 148, 158
 Toynbee's speculum, 28
 Tragus, 5
 Trephining exostoses, 90
 Triangular spot of light, 36
 Trouvé's Photophore, 33
 Tumours of the Auricle, 58
 — — Meatus, 85
 Tuning Fork, method of use, 51, 53
 — — Gardener Brown's test, 51
 Turnbull, 46
 Tympanum, description of, 9
 — examination of, 39
 — disease of (see Middle Ear)
- U**MBO, 36
 Utricle, 17
- V**ALSALVA'S method of Inflation,
 40, 109
 Vapours, in chronic catarrh, 106

Venous murmur in ear, 214
 Vertigo, labyrinthine, 192, 194
 Vestibule, 16
 Voice Test for measurement of
 Hearing, 50
 Voices, apparent sound of, 217

WATCHES for measurement of
 Hearing, 49

Watch Test combined with Tun-
 ing Fork, 53

— — fallacies of, 49

Weber-Liel, 114

Wilde, 28, 168

Wilde's incision, 99

— speculum, 28

Willis, 210

Woakes, 38, 114

Wolf, 47

Wool in meatus, removal, 74

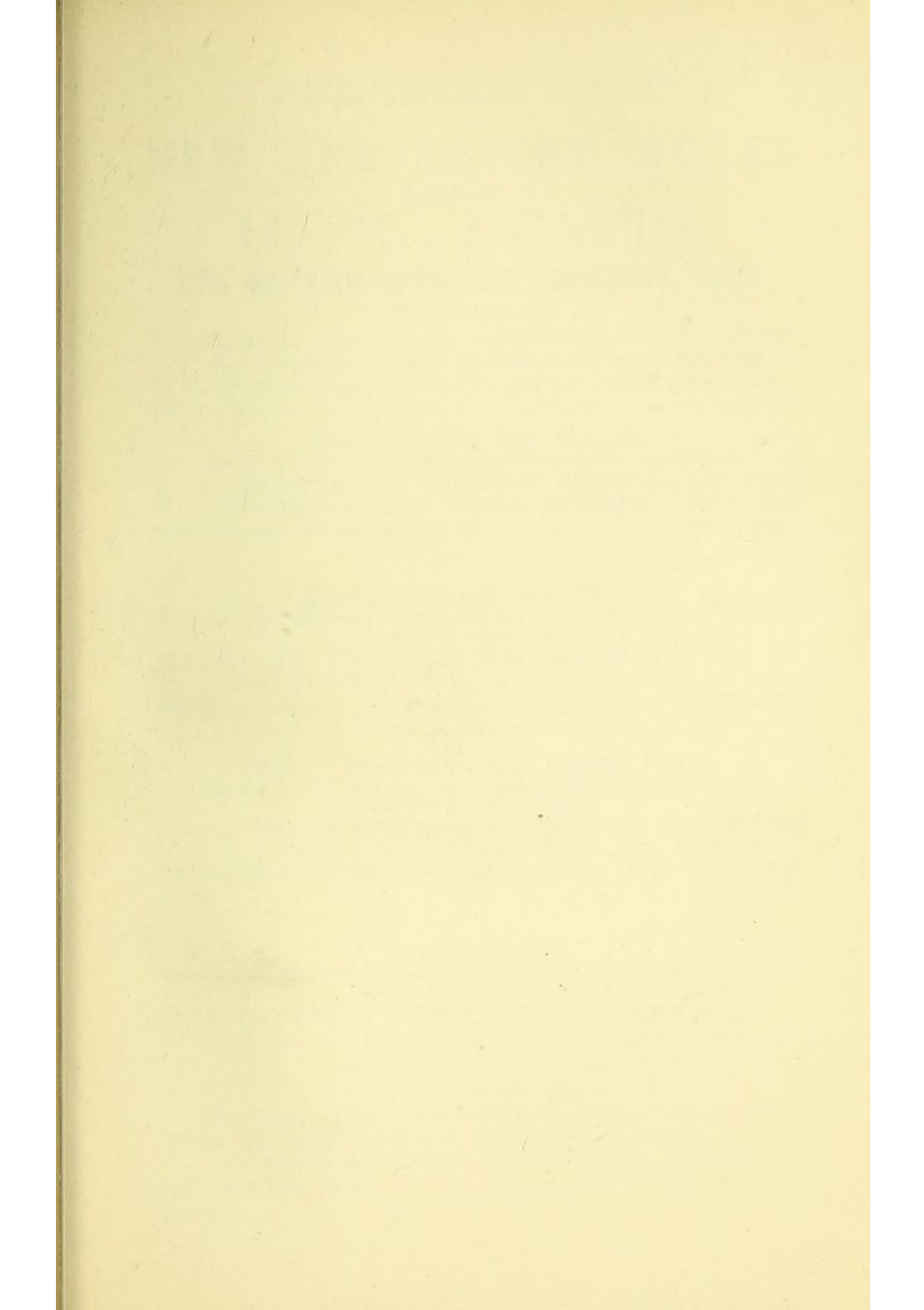
Wounds and Injuries of Auricle, 56

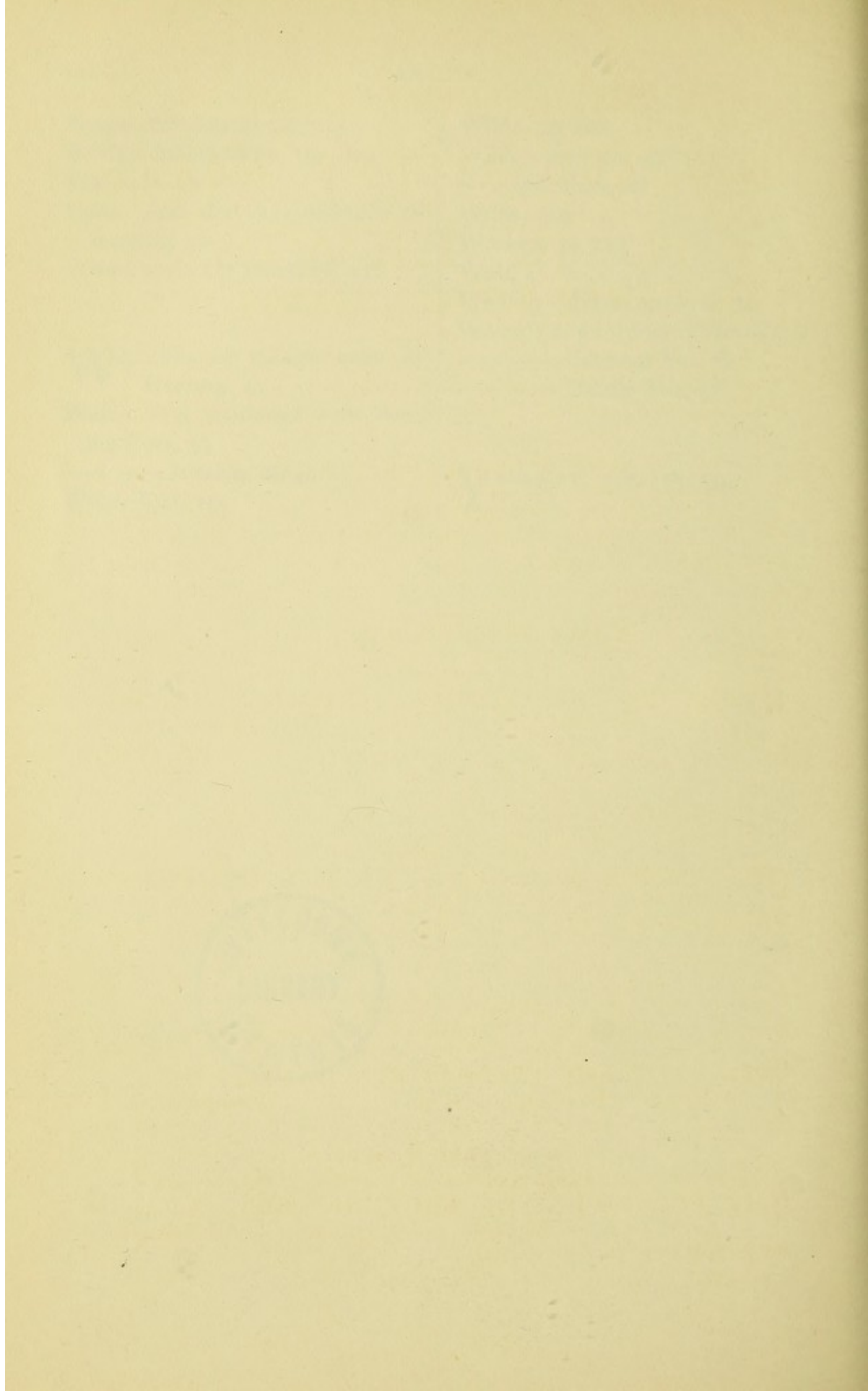
— — External Ear, 62

— — Middle Ear, 92

YEARSLEY, 147, 148, 149







SELECTED LIST
OF
NEW AND RECENT WORKS

PUBLISHED BY

H. K. LEWIS,
136 GOWER STREET, LONDON, W.C.
(ESTABLISHED 1844)

*** For full list of works in Medicine and Surgery published by H. K. Lewis see complete Catalogue sent post free on application.*

RUBERT BOYCE, M.B., M.R.C.S.

Assistant Professor of Pathology in University College, London.

A TEXTBOOK OF MORBID HISTOLOGY FOR
STUDENTS AND PRACTITIONERS. Royal 8vo,
with 130 coloured figures, 31s. 6d. [Now ready.]

SIDNEY COUPLAND, M.D., F.R.C.P.

Physician to the Middlesex Hospital, and Lecturer on Practical Medicine in the
Medical School, etc.

NOTES ON THE CLINICAL EXAMINATION OF
THE BLOOD AND EXCRETA. Third Edition, 12mo,
1s. 6d. [Now ready.]

JAMES F. GOODHART, M.D. ABERD., F.R.C.P.

Physician to Guy's Hospital, and Consulting Physician to the Evelina
Hospital for Sick Children.

ON COMMON NEUROSES; OR THE NEUROTIC
ELEMENT IN DISEASE AND ITS RATIONAL
TREATMENT.—The Harveian Lectures for 1891. Crown 8vo,
2s. 6d.

ALBERT TAYLOR.

Associate Sanitary Institute; Chief Sanitary Inspector to the Vestry of St.
George, Hanover Square, etc.

THE SANITARY INSPECTOR'S HANDBOOK.
Cr. 8vo, with Illustrations, 5s. [Just published.]

A. C. ABBOTT, M.D.

First Assistant, Laboratory of Hygiene, University of Pennsylvania.

THE PRINCIPLES OF BACTERIOLOGY. A Practi-
cal Manual for Students and Physicians. With Illustrations, post 8vo, 7s. 6d.

H. ALDER-SMITH, M.B. LOND., F.R.C.S.

Resident Medical Officer, Christ's Hospital, London.

RINGWORM: ITS DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT.
Third Edition, rewritten and enlarged, with Illustrations,
fcap. 8vo, 5s. 6d.

E. CRESSWELL BABER, M.B. LOND.

Surgeon to the Brighton and Sussex Throat and Ear Hospital.

A GUIDE TO THE EXAMINATION OF THE NOSE
WITH REMARKS ON THE DIAGNOSIS OF DIS-
EASES OF THE NASAL CAVITIES. With Illustrations,
small 8vo, 5s. 6d.

JAMES B. BALL, M.D. (LOND.), M.R.C.P.

Physician to the Department for Diseases of the Throat and Nose, and Senior
Assistant Physician, West London Hospital.

A HANDBOOK OF DISEASES OF THE NOSE AND
NASO-PHARYNX. With Illustrations, post 8vo, 6s.

G. GRANVILLE BANTOCK, M.D., F.R.C.S. EDIN.

Surgeon to the Samaritan Free Hospital for Women and Children.

I.

RUPTURE OF THE FEMALE PERINEUM. Second
Edition, with Illustrations, 8vo, 3s. 6d.

II.

ON THE USE AND ABUSE OF PESSARIES.
With Illustrations, Second Edition, 8vo, 5s.

FANCOURT BARNES, M.D., M.R.C.P.

Physician to the Chelsea Hospital; Obstetric Physician to the Great
Northern Hospital, &c.

A GERMAN-ENGLISH DICTIONARY OF WORDS
AND TERMS USED IN MEDICINE AND ITS
COGNATE SCIENCES. Square 12mo, Roxburgh binding, 9s.

H. CHARLTON BASTIAN, M.A., M.D., F.R.S.

Examiner in Medicine at the Royal College of Physicians; Physician to
University College Hospital, etc.

I.

PARALYSES: CEREBRAL, BULBAR, AND SPI-
NAL. A Manual of Diagnosis for Students and Practi-
tioners. With numerous Illustrations, 8vo, 12s. 6d.

II.

VARIOUS FORMS OF HYSTERICAL OR FUNC-
TIONAL PARALYSIS. Demy 8vo, 7s. 6d.

E. H. BENNETT, M.D., F.R.C.S.I.

Professor of Surgery, University of Dublin,

AND

D. J. CUNNINGHAM, M.D., F.R.C.S.I.

Professor of Anatomy and Chirurgery, University of Dublin.

**THE SECTIONAL ANATOMY OF CONGENITAL
CÆCAL HERNIA.** With coloured plates, sm. folio,
5s. 6d.

DRS. BOURNEVILLE AND BRICON.

MANUAL OF HYPODERMIC MEDICATION. Trans-
lated from the Second Edition, and Edited, with Thera-
peutic Index of Diseases, by ANDREW S. CURRIE, M.D. Edin.,
etc. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

STEPHEN S. BURT, M.D.

Professor of Clinical Medicine and Physical Diagnosis in the New York Post-
graduate Medical School and Hospital.

**EXPLORATION OF THE CHEST IN HEALTH
AND DISEASE.** Illustrated, post 8vo, 6s.

HARRY CAMPBELL, M.D., B.S. LOND.

Member of the Royal College of Physicians; Assistant Physician and Patho-
logist to the North-West London Hospital.

I.
THE CAUSATION OF DISEASE. An exposition of the
ultimate factors which induce it. Demy 8vo, 12s. 6d.

II.
**FLUSHING AND MORBID BLUSHING, THEIR
PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT.** With plates and
wood engravings, royal 8vo, 10s. 6d.

III.
**DIFFERENCES IN THE NERVOUS ORGANISA-
TION OF MAN AND WOMAN, PHYSIOLOGICAL
AND PATHOLOGICAL.** Royal 8vo, 15s. [Now ready.]

R. E. CARRINGTON, M.D., F.R.C.P.

Late Assistant Physician to Guy's Hospital.

NOTES ON PATHOLOGY. With an Introductory Chap-
ter by J. F. GOODHART, M.D., F.R.C.P., Physician to
Guy's Hospital. Edited by H. EVELYN CROOK, M.D. Lond.,
F.R.C.S. Eng., and GUY MACKESON, L.R.C.P., M.R.C.S. Crown
8vo, 3s. 6d. [Now ready.]

ALFRED H. CARTER, M.D. LOND.

Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians; Physician to the Queen's Hospital, Birmingham, &c.

ELEMENTS OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE. Sixth Edition, crown 8vo, 9s.

FRANCIS HENRY CHAMPNEYS, M.A., M.B. OXON., F.R.C.P.

Physician Accoucheur and Lecturer on Obstetric Medicine at St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Examiner in Obstetric Medicine in the University of London, &c.

I.
LECTURES ON PAINFUL MENSTRUATION. THE HARVEIAN LECTURES, 1890. Royal 8vo, 7s. 6d.

II.
EXPERIMENTAL RESEARCHES IN ARTIFICIAL RESPIRATION IN STILLBORN CHILDREN, AND ALLIED SUBJECTS. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

W. BRUCE CLARKE, M.A., M.B. OXON., F.R.C.S.

Assistant Surgeon to, and Senior Demonstrator of Anatomy and Operative Surgery at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, &c.

THE DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE KIDNEY AMENABLE TO DIRECT SURGICAL INTERFERENCE. Demy 8vo, with Illustrations, 7s. 6d.

WALTER S. COLMAN, M.B. LOND.

Formerly Assistant to the Professor of Pathology in the University of Edinburgh.

SECTION CUTTING AND STAINING: A Practical Guide to the Preparation of Normal and Morbid Histological Specimens. Illustrations, crown 8vo, 3s.

W. H. CORFIELD, M.A., M.D. OXON.

Professor of Hygiene and Public Health in University College, London.

DWELLING HOUSES: their Sanitary Construction and Arrangements. Third Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo. [In the press.]

EDWARD COTTERELL, M.R.C.S. ENG., L.R.C.P. LOND.

ON SOME COMMON INJURIES TO LIMBS: their Treatment and After-Treatment including Bone-Setting (so-called). Imp. 16mo, with Illustrations, 3s. 6d.

CHARLES CREIGHTON, M.D.

ILLUSTRATIONS OF UNCONSCIOUS MEMORY
IN DISEASE, including a Theory of Alteratives. Post
8vo, 6s.

H. RADCLIFFE CROCKER, M.D. LOND., B.S., F.R.C.P.

Physician for Diseases of the Skin in University College Hospital.

DISEASES OF THE SKIN: THEIR DESCRIPTION,
PATHOLOGY, DIAGNOSIS, AND TREATMENT.
Second edition, with Illustrations, 8vo, 24s. [Ready.

EDGAR M. CROOKSHANK, M.B. LOND., F.R.M.S.

Professor of Bacteriology, King's College, London.

I.
MANUAL OF BACTERIOLOGY. Third Edition, col-
oured plates and wood engravings, 8vo, 21s.

II.
HISTORY AND PATHOLOGY OF VACCINATION.
2 vols., royal 8vo, coloured plates, 36s.

HERBERT DAVIES, M.D., F.R.C.P.

Late Consulting Physician to the London Hospital, and formerly Fellow of
Queen's College, Cambridge.

THE MECHANISM OF THE CIRCULATION OF
THE BLOOD THROUGH ORGANICALLY DIS-
EASED HEARTS. Edited by ARTHUR TEMPLER DAVIES, B.A.,
M.D. Cantab., M.R.C.P. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

HENRY DAVIS, M.R.C.S. ENG.

Teacher and Administrator of Anæsthetics at St. Mary's Hospital, and As-
sistant Anæsthetist at the Dental Hospital of London.

GUIDE TO THE ADMINISTRATION OF ANÆS-
THETICS. Second edition, fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d. [Now ready.

ARTHUR W. EDIS, M.D. LOND., F.R.C.P.

Senior Physician to the Chelsea Hospital for Women; Late Obstetric Physi-
cian to the Middlesex Hospital.

STERILITY IN WOMEN: including its Causation and
Treatment. With 33 Illustrations, 8vo, 6s.

J. MILNER FOTHERGILL, M.D.

I.

A MANUAL OF DIETETICS. Large 8vo, 10s. 6d.

II.

INDIGESTION, BILIOUSNESS, AND GOUT IN ITS PROTEAN ASPECTS.

PART I.—INDIGESTION AND BILIOUSNESS. Second Edition, post 8vo, 7s. 6d.

PART II.—GOUT IN ITS PROTEAN ASPECTS.

Post 8vo, 7s. 6d.

III.

THE TOWN DWELLER: HIS NEEDS AND HIS WANTS. Post 8vo, 3s. 6d.

ERNEST FUCHS.

Professor of Ophthalmology in the University of Vienna.

TEXTBOOK OF OPHTHALMOLOGY. Translated from the Second German Edition by A. DUANE, M.D., Assistant Surgeon, Ophthalmic and Aural Institute, New York. Large 8vo, with 190 Illustrations, 21s.

JOHN HENRY GARRETT, M.D.

Licentiate in Sanitary Science and Diplomate in Public Health, Universities of Durham and Cambridge, &c.

THE ACTION OF WATER ON LEAD: being an inquiry into the cause and mode of the action and its prevention. Crown 8vo, 4s. 6d.

ALFRED W. GERRARD, F.C.S.

Examiner to the Pharmaceutical Society; Teacher of Pharmacy and Demonstrator of Materia Medica to University College Hospital, etc.

ELEMENTS OF MATERIA MEDICA AND PHARMACY. With the New Official Remedies, 1890. Crown 8vo, 8s. 6d.

JOHN GORHAM, M.R.C.S.

Fellow of the Physical Society of Guy's Hospital, etc.

TOOTH EXTRACTION: A manual of the proper mode of extracting teeth. Fourth edition, fcap. 8vo, 1s. 6d.

[Just published.]

GEORGE M. GOULD, A.M., M.D.

Ophthalmic Surgeon to the Philadelphia Hospital, etc.

I.

A NEW MEDICAL DICTIONARY. A compact concise Vocabulary, convenient for reference, based on recent medical literature. Small 8vo, 12s. 6d. [*Now ready.*]

II.

A POCKET MEDICAL DICTIONARY, giving the Pronunciation and Definition of about 12,000 of the Principal Words used in Medicine and the Collateral Sciences. 32mo, 4s. *nett.*

DR. JOSEF GRUBER.

Professor of Otology in the Imperial Royal University of Vienna, &c.

A TEXT-BOOK OF THE DISEASES OF THE EAR. Translated and edited by EDWARD LAW, M.D., C.M. EDIN., M.R.C.S. ENG., Surgeon to the London Throat Hospital for Diseases of the Throat, Nose and Ear; and by COLEMAN JEWELL, M.B. LOND., M.R.C.S. ENG. With 150 Illustrations, and 70 coloured figures, royal 8vo, 2nd edition. [*Just ready.*]

BERKELEY HILL, M.B. LOND., F.R.C.S.

Professor of Clinical Surgery in University College; Surgeon to University College Hospital, and to the Lock Hospital.

THE ESSENTIALS OF BANDAGING. For Managing Fractures and Dislocations; for administering Ether and Chloroform; and for using other Surgical Apparatus. Sixth Edition, with Illustrations, fcap. 8vo, 5s.

BERKELEY HILL, M.B. LOND., F.R.C.S.

Professor of Clinical Surgery in University College,

AND

ARTHUR COOPER, L.R.C.P., M.R.C.S.

Surgeon to the Westminster General Dispensary, &c.

I.

SYPHILIS AND LOCAL CONTAGIOUS DISORDERS. Second Edition, entirely re-written, royal 8vo, 18s.

II.

THE STUDENT'S MANUAL OF VENEREAL DISEASES. Fourth Edition, post 8vo, 2s. 6d.

PROCTER S. HUTCHINSON, M.R.C.S.

Assistant Surgeon to the Hospital for Diseases of the Throat.

A MANUAL OF DISEASES OF THE NOSE AND THROAT; including the Nose, Naso-pharynx, Pharynx, and Larynx. With Illustrations, cr. 8vo, 3s. 6d. [*Now ready.*]

NORMAN KERR, M.D., F.L.S.

President of the Society for the Study of Inebriety; Consulting Physician, Dalrymple Home for Inebriates, etc.

INEBRIETY: ITS ETIOLOGY, PATHOLOGY, TREATMENT, AND JURISPRUDENCE. Second Edition, crown 8vo, 12s. 6d. [*Now ready*]

F. CHARLES LARKIN, F.R.C.S. ENG.

Surgeon to the Stanley Hospital,

AND

RANDLE LEIGH, M.B., B.SC. LOND.

Senior Demonstrator of Physiology in University College, Liverpool.

OUTLINES OF PRACTICAL PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY. Second Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo, 2s. 6d. *nett.* [*Now ready.*]

J. WICKHAM LEGG, F.R.C.P.

Assistant Physician to Saint Bartholomew's Hospital, and Lecturer on Pathological Anatomy in the Medical School.

A GUIDE TO THE EXAMINATION OF THE URINE; intended chiefly for Clinical Clerks and Students. Seventh Edition, revised and enlarged by H. Lewis Jones, M.D., fcap. 8vo. [*Just ready.*]

LEWIS'S POCKET CASE BOOK FOR PRACTITIONERS AND STUDENTS. Roan, with pencil, 3s. 6d. *nett.*

LEWIS'S POCKET MEDICAL VOCABULARY. Second Edition, 32mo, limp roan, 3s. 6d. [*Now ready.*]

T. R. LEWIS, M.B., F.R.S. ELECT, ETC.

Late Fellow of the Calcutta University; Surgeon-Major Army Medical Staff.

PHYSIOLOGICAL AND PATHOLOGICAL RESEARCHES. Arranged and edited by SIR WM. AITKEN, M.D., F.R.S., G. E. DOBSON, M.B., F.R.S., and A. E. BROWN, B.Sc. Crown 4to, portrait, 5 maps, 43 plates including 15 chromolithographs, and 67 wood engravings, 30s. *nett.*

LEWIS'S PRACTICAL SERIES.

PUBLIC HEALTH LABORATORY WORK.

By H. R. KENWOOD, M.B., D.P.H., F.C.S., Instructor in the Hygienic Laboratory, University College, London, &c. Cr. 8vo, 10s. 6d. [Just published.]

MEDICAL MICROSCOPY. A GUIDE TO THE USE OF THE MICROSCOPE IN MEDICAL PRACTICE. By FRANK J. WETHERED, M.D., M.R.C.P., Medical Registrar to the Middlesex Hospital. Crown 8vo, with Illustrations, 9s. [Now ready.]

MEDICAL ELECTRICITY.

By W. E. STEAVENSON, M.D., and H. LEWIS JONES, M.A., M.D., M.R.C.P., Medical Officer in charge of the Electrical Department in St. Bartholomew's Hospital. Cr. 8vo, Illustrations, 9s. [Now ready.]

HYGIENE AND PUBLIC HEALTH.

By LOUIS C. PARKES, M.D., D.P.H. Lond. Univ., Lecturer on Public Health at St. George's Hospital Medical School; etc. Third Edition, with Illustrations, cr. 8vo, 10s. 6d. [Now ready.]

MANUAL OF OPHTHALMIC PRACTICE.

By C. HIGGENS, F.R.C.S., Lecturer on Ophthalmology at Guy's Hospital Medical School, &c. Illustrations, crown 8vo, 6s.

A PRACTICAL TEXTBOOK OF THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. By ARTHUR H. N. LEWERS, M.D. Lond., M.R.C.P. Lond., Obstetric Physician to the London Hospital; etc. Fourth Edition, Illustrations, crown 8vo, 10s. 6d. [Now ready.]

ANÆSTHETICS, THEIR USES AND ADMINISTRATION.

By DUDLEY W. BUXTON, M.D., B.S., M.R.C.P., Administrator of Anæsthetics at University College Hospital and the National Hospital for Paralysis and Epilepsy. Second Edition, crown 8vo., 5s. [Now ready.]

TREATMENT OF DISEASE IN CHILDREN.

By ANGEL MONEY, M.D., F.R.C.P., late Assistant Physician to the Hospital for Sick Children, Second Edition, plates, cr. 8vo, 10s. 6d.

ON FEVERS: THEIR HISTORY, ETIOLOGY, DIAGNOSIS, PROGNOSIS, AND TREATMENT. By ALEXANDER COLLIE, M.D. (Aberdeen). Coloured plates, cr. 8vo, 8s. 6d.

HANDBOOK OF DISEASES OF THE EAR.

By URBAN PRITCHARD, M.D. (Edin.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.), Professor of Aural Surgery at King's College, London, etc. Second Edition, Illustrations, cr. 8vo. 5s.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE KIDNEYS AND URINARY DERANGEMENTS. By C. H. RALFE, M.A., M.D. Cantab., F.R.C.P. Lond., Assistant Physician to the London Hospital. With Illustrations, crown 8vo, 10s. 6d.

DENTAL SURGERY FOR GENERAL PRACTITIONERS AND STUDENTS OF MEDICINE. By ASHLEY W. BARRETT, M.B. Lond., M.R.C.S., L.D.S., Dental Surgeon to the London Hospital. Second Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

BODILY DEFORMITIES AND THEIR TREATMENT.

By H. A. REEVES, F.R.C.S. Ed., Senior Assistant Surgeon and Teacher of Practical Surgery at the London Hospital. With Illustrations, cr. 8vo, 8s. 6d.

* * Further Volumes will be announced in due course.

WILLIAM THOMPSON LUSK, A.M., M.D.

Professor of Obstetrics and Diseases of Women in the Bellevue Hospital
Medical College, &c.

THE SCIENCE AND ART OF MIDWIFERY. Fourth
Edition, rewritten, with numerous Illustrations, 8vo, 18s.
[Just published.]

JEFFERY A. MARSTON, M.D., C.B., F.R.C.S., M.R.C.P. LOND.
Surgeon General Medical Staff (Retired).

NOTES ON TYPHOID FEVER: Tropical Life and
its Sequelæ. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d. *[Now ready.]*

EDWARD MARTIN, A.M., M.D.

MINOR SURGERY AND BANDAGING WITH AN
APPENDIX ON VENEREAL DISEASES. Crown
8vo, 82 Illustrations, 4s.

WILLIAM MARTINDALE, F.C.S.

AND

W. WYNN WESTCOTT, M.B. LOND.

THE EXTRA PHARMACOPŒIA with the additions
introduced into the British Pharmacopœia 1885 and 1890 ;
and Medical References, and a Therapeutic Index of Diseases
and Symptoms. Seventh Edition, limp roan, med. 24mo, 7s. 6d.
[Now ready.]

ANGEL MONEY, M.D., F.R.C.P.

Assistant Physician to University College Hospital, and to the Hospital for
Sick Children, Great Ormond Street.

THE STUDENT'S TEXTBOOK OF THE PRACTICE
OF MEDICINE. Fcap. 8vo, 6s. 6d.

A. STANFORD MORTON, M.B., F.R.C.S. ENG.

Assistant Surgeon to the Moorfields Ophthalmic Hospital, &c.

REFRACTION OF THE EYE: Its Diagnosis, and the
Correction of its Errors, with Chapter on Keratotomy.
Fourth Edition. Small 8vo, 3s. 6d.

C. W. MANSELL MOULLIN, M.A., M.D. OXON., F.R.C.S. ENG.

Assistant Surgeon and Senior Demonstrator of Anatomy at the London
Hospital.

SPRAINS; THEIR CONSEQUENCES AND TREAT-
MENT. Crown 8vo, 5s.

WILLIAM MURRAY, M.D., F.R.C.P. LOND.

Consulting Physician to the Children's Hospital, Newcastle-on-Tyne, &c.

ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE INDUCTIVE METHOD
IN MEDICINE. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d. [Now ready.]

WILLIAM MURRELL, M.D., F.R.C.P.

Lecturer on Materia Medica and Therapeutics at Westminster Hospital

I.

MASSOTHERAPEUTICS; OR MASSAGE AS A
MODE OF TREATMENT. Fifth Edition, crown 8vo,
4s. 6d. [Now ready.]

II.

WHAT TO DO IN CASES OF POISONING. Seventh
Edition, royal 32mo. [Just ready.]

G. OLIVER, M.D., F.R.C.P.

I.

ON BEDSIDE URINE TESTING: a Clinical Guide to
the Observation of Urine in the course of Work. Fourth
Edition, fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.

II.

THE HARROGATE WATERS: Data Chemical and
Therapeutical, with notes on the Climate of Harrogate.
Crown 8vo, with Map of the Wells, 3s. 6d.

K. W. OSTROM.

Instructor in Massage and Swedish Movements in the Philadelphia Polyclinic.

MASSAGE AND THE ORIGINAL SWEDISH
MOVEMENTS. Second Edition, With Illustrations,
12mo, 3s. 6d. *nett.* [Now ready.]

R. DOUGLAS POWELL, M.D., F.R.C.P., M.R.C.S.

Physician to the Hospital for Consumption and Diseases of the Chest at
Brompton, Physician to the Middlesex Hospital.

DISEASES OF THE LUNGS AND PLEURÆ IN-
CLUDING CONSUMPTION. Third Edition, with
coloured plates and wood-engravings, 8vo, 16s.

DR. THEODOR PUSCHMANN.

Public Professor in Ordinary at the University of Vienna.

HISTORY OF MEDICAL EDUCATION FROM THE
MOST REMOTE TO THE MOST RECENT TIMES.
Translated by EVAN H. HARE, M.A. (OXON.), F.R.C.S. (ENG.),
F.S.A. Demy 8vo, 21s. [Now ready.]

FRANCIS H. RANKIN, M.D.

President of the Newport Medical Society.

HYGIENE OF CHILDHOOD: Suggestions for the care of children after the period of infancy to the completion of puberty. Crown 8vo 3s.

SAMUEL RIDEAL, D.SC. (LOND.), F.I.C., F.C.S., F.G.S.

Fellow of University College, London.

I.

PRACTICAL ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. The detection and properties of some of the more important organic compounds. 12mo, 2s. 6d.

II.

PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY FOR MEDICAL STUDENTS, Required at the First Examination of the Conjoint Examining Board in England. Fcap. 8vo, 2s.

J. JAMES RIDGE, M.D., B.S., B.A., B.SC. LOND.

Medical Officer of Health, Enfield.

ALCOHOL AND PUBLIC HEALTH. Second Edition, Crown 8vo, 2s. [Now ready.]

SYDNEY RINGER, M.D., F.R.S.

Professor of the Principles and Practice of Medicine in University College, Physician to, and Professor of Clinical Medicine in, University College Hospital.

A HANDBOOK OF THERAPEUTICS. Twelfth Edition, revised, 8vo, 15s.

FREDERICK T. ROBERTS, M.D., B.SC., F.R.C.P.

Examiner in Medicine at the University of London; Professor of Therapeutics in University College; Physician to University College Hospital; Physician to the Brompton Consumption Hospital, &c.

I.

A HANDBOOK OF THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. Eighth Edition, with Illustrations, large 8vo, 21s.

II.

THE OFFICINAL MATERIA MEDICA. Second Edit., entirely rewritten in accordance with the latest British Pharmacopœia, with the Additions made in 1890, fcap. 8vo, 7s. 6d.

ROBSON ROOSE, M.D., F.R.C.P. EDIN.

I.
LEPROSY, AND ITS TREATMENT AS ILLUSTRATED BY NORWEGIAN EXPERIENCE. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

II.
GOUT, AND ITS RELATIONS TO DISEASES OF THE LIVER AND KIDNEYS. Seventh Edition, crown 8vo. [In preparation.]

III.
NERVE PROSTRATION AND OTHER FUNCTIONAL DISORDERS OF DAILY LIFE. Second Edition, demy 8vo, 18s. [Now ready.]

WILLIAM ROSE, B.S., M.B. LOND., F.R.C.S.

Professor of Surgery in King's College, London, and Surgeon to King's College Hospital, &c.

ON HARELIP AND CLEFT PALATE. Demy 8vo, with Illustrations, 6s. [Now ready.]

BERNARD ROTH, F.R.C.S.

Fellow of the Medical Society of London.

THE TREATMENT OF LATERAL CURVATURE OF THE SPINE. Demy 8vo, with Photographic and other Illustrations, 5s.

DR. B. S. SCHULTZE.

THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF DISPLACEMENTS OF THE UTERUS. Translated by J. J. MACAN, M.A., M.R.C.S., and edited by A. V. MACAN, B.A., M.B., Master of the Rotunda Lying-in Hospital, Dublin. With Illustrations, medium 8vo, 12s. 6d.

ALEXANDER J. C. SKENE, M.D.

Professor of Gynæcology in the Long Island College Hospital, Brooklyn.

TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. Second Edition, with 251 engravings and 9 chromo-lithographs, medium 8vo, 28s.

JOHN KENT SPENDER, M.D. LOND.

Physician to the Royal Mineral Water Hospital, Bath.

THE EARLY SYMPTOMS AND THE EARLY TREATMENT OF OSTEO-ARTHRITIS, commonly called Rheumatoid Arthritis. With special reference to the Bath Thermal Waters. Small 8vo, 2s. 6d.

LOUIS STARR, M.D.

Physician to the Children's Hospital, Philadelphia.

HYGIENE OF THE NURSERY. Including the General Regimen and Feeding of Infants and Children; Massage, and the Domestic Management of the Ordinary Emergencies of Early Life. Third edition, with illustrations, crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

LEWIS A. STIMSON, B.A., M.D.

Professor of Clinical Surgery in the Medical Faculty of the University of the City of New York, etc.

A MANUAL OF OPERATIVE SURGERY. With three hundred and forty-two Illustrations. Second Edition, post 8vo, 10s. 6d.

JUKES DE STYRAP, M.K.Q.C.P.

Physician-Extraordinary, late Physician in Ordinary to the Salop Infirmary
Consulting Physician to the South Salop and Montgomeryshire
Infirmaries, etc.

I.

THE YOUNG PRACTITIONER: With practical hints and instructive suggestions, as subsidiary aids, for his guidance on entering into private practice. Demy 8vo, 7s. 6d. *nett.*

II.

A CODE OF MEDICAL ETHICS: With general and special rules for the guidance of the faculty and the public in the complex relations of professional life. Third edition, demy 8vo, 3s. *nett.*

III.

MEDICO-CHIRURGICAL TARIFFS. Fourth edition, revised and enlarged, fcap. 4to, 2s. *nett.*

IV.

THE YOUNG PRACTITIONER: HIS CODE AND TARIFF. Being the above three works in one volume. Demy 8vo, 10s. 6d. *nett.*

C. W. SUCKLING, M.D. LOND., M.R.C.P.

Professor of Materia Medica and Therapeutics at the Queen's College,
Physician to the Queen's Hospital, Birmingham, etc.

I.

ON THE DIAGNOSIS OF DISEASES OF THE BRAIN, SPINAL CORD, AND NERVES. With Illustrations, crown 8vo, 8s. 6d.

II.

ON THE TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

JOHN BLAND SUTTON, F.R.C.S.

Lecturer on Comparative Anatomy, and Assistant Surgeon to the Middlesex Hospital.

LIGAMENTS: THEIR NATURE AND MORPHOLOGY. Wood engravings, post 8vo, 4s. 6d.

HENRY R. SWANZY, A.M., M.B., F.R.C.S.I.

Examiner in Ophthalmic Surgery in the Royal University of Ireland; Surgeon to the National Eye and Ear Infirmary, Dublin, etc.

A HANDBOOK OF DISEASES OF THE EYE AND THEIR TREATMENT. Fourth Edition, Illustrated with Wood Engravings, Colour Tests, etc., large post 8vo, 10s. 6d. [Now ready.]

EUGENE S. TALBOT, M.D., D.D.S.

Professor of Dental Surgery in the Women's Medical College.

IRREGULARITIES OF THE TEETH AND THEIR TREATMENT. With 152 Illustrations, royal 8vo, 10s. 6d.

E. G. WHITTLE, M.D. LOND., F.R.C.S. ENG.

Senior Surgeon to the Royal Alexandra Hospital, for Sick Children, Brighton.

CONGESTIVE NEURASTHENIA, OR INSOMNIA AND NERVE DEPRESSION. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

JOHN WILLIAMS, M.D., F.R.C.P.

Professor of Midwifery in University College, London; Obstetric Physician to University College Hospital

CANCER OF THE UTERUS: BEING THE HARVEIAN LECTURES FOR 1886. Illustrated with Lithographic Plates, royal 8vo, 10s. 6d.

BERTRAM C. A. WINDLE, M.A., M.D. DUBL.

Professor of Anatomy in the Queen's College, Birmingham; Examiner in Anatomy in the Universities of Cambridge and Durham.

A HANDBOOK OF SURFACE ANATOMY AND LANDMARKS. Illustrations, post 8vo, 3s. 6d.

DAVID YOUNG, M.C., M.B., M.D.

Fellow of, and late Examiner in Midwifery to, the University of Bombay, etc.

ROME IN WINTER AND THE TUSCAN HILLS IN SUMMER. A Contribution to the Climate of Italy. Small 8vo, 6s.

LEWIS'S DIET CHARTS. A Suggestive set of Diet Tables for the use of Physicians, for handing to Patients after Consultation, modified to suit Individual Requirements; for Albuminuria, Alcoholism, Anæmia and Debility, Constipation, Diabetes, Diarrhœa, Dyspepsia, Fevers, Gout, Nervous Diseases, Obesity, Phthisis, Rheumatism (chronic); with Blank Chart for other diseases. 6s. 6d. per packet of 100 charts, by post, 6s. 10½d.

LEWIS'S FOUR-HOUR TEMPERATURE CHART. This form has been drawn up to meet the requirements of a chart on which the temperature and other observations can be recorded at intervals of four hours. They will be found most convenient in hospital and private practice. Each chart will last a week. Prices, 20, 1s.; 50, 2s.; 100, 3s. 6d.; 500, 14s.; 1000, 25s.

CHART FOR RECORDING THE EXAMINATION OF URINE. These Charts are designed for the use of medical men, analysts and others making examinations of the urine of patients, and afford a very ready and convenient method of recording the results of the examination. Prices, 10, 1s.; 100, 7s. 6d.; 250, 15s.; 500, 25s.; 1000, 40s.

CLINICAL CHARTS FOR TEMPERATURE OBSERVATIONS, ETC. Arranged by W. RIGDEN, M.R.C.S. Price 1s. per doz., 7s. per 100, 15s. per 250, 28s. per 500, 50s. per 1000.

Each Chart is arranged for four weeks, and is ruled at the back for making notes of cases; they are convenient in size, and are suitable both for hospital and private cases.

LEWIS'S CLINICAL CHART, SPECIALLY DESIGNED FOR USE WITH THE VISITING LIST. This Temperature Chart is arranged for four weeks, and measures 6 × 3 inches. 30s. per 1000, 16s. 6d. per 500, 3s. 6d. per 100, 1s. per 25, 6d per 12.

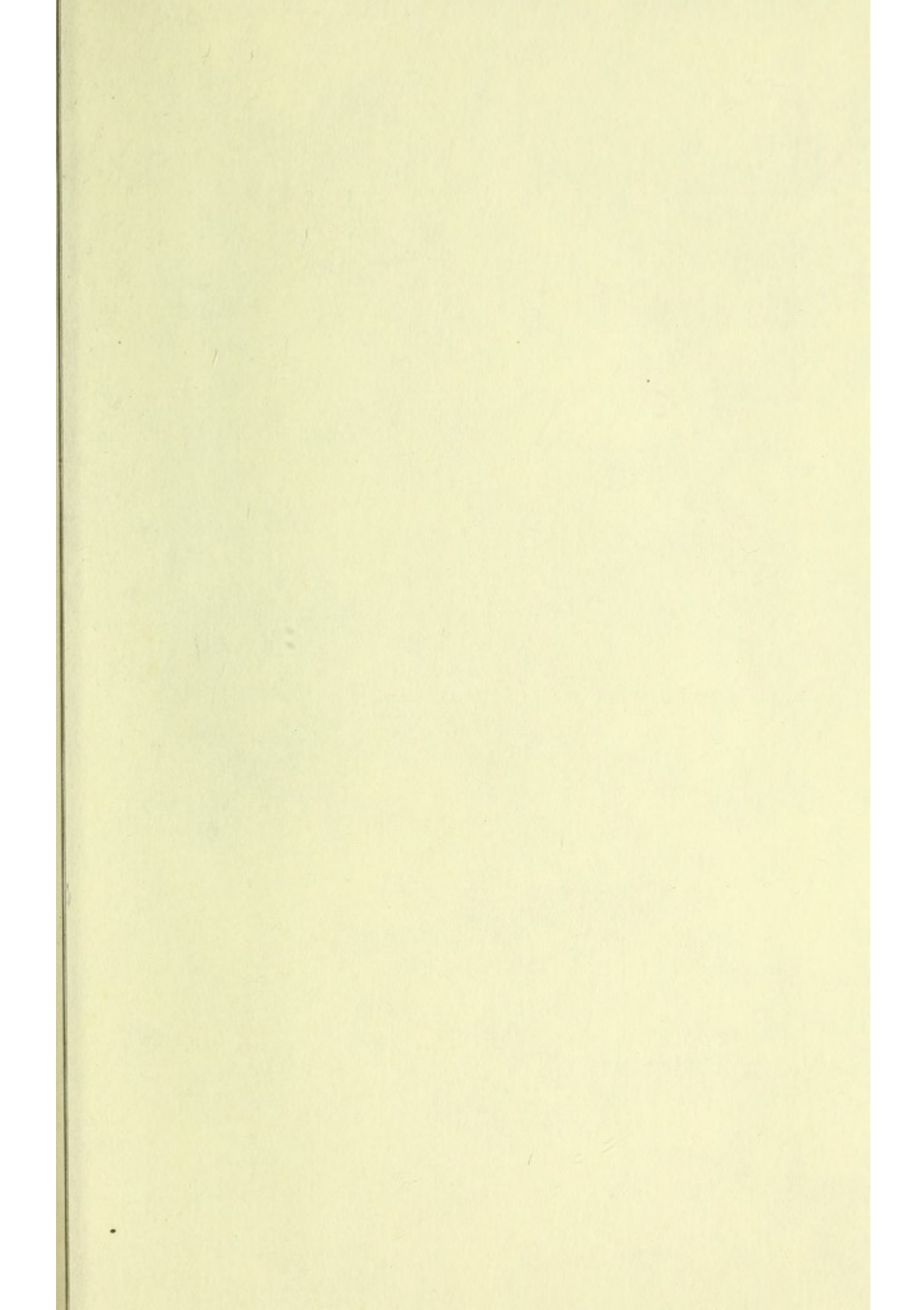
LEWIS'S NURSING CHART. 25s. per 1000, 14s. per 500, 3s. 6d. per 100, 2s. per 50, or 1s. per 20.

* * MR. LEWIS is in constant communication with the leading publishing firms in America and has transactions with them for the sale of his publications in that country. Advantageous arrangements are made in the interests of Authors for the publishing of their works in the United States.

MR. LEWIS'S publications can be procured of any Bookseller in any part of the world.

Complete Catalogue of Publications post free on application.

Printed by H. K. Lewis, Gower Street, London, W.C.



✓



Riley Dunn & Wilson Ltd
EXPERT CONSERVATORS & BOOKBINDERS

